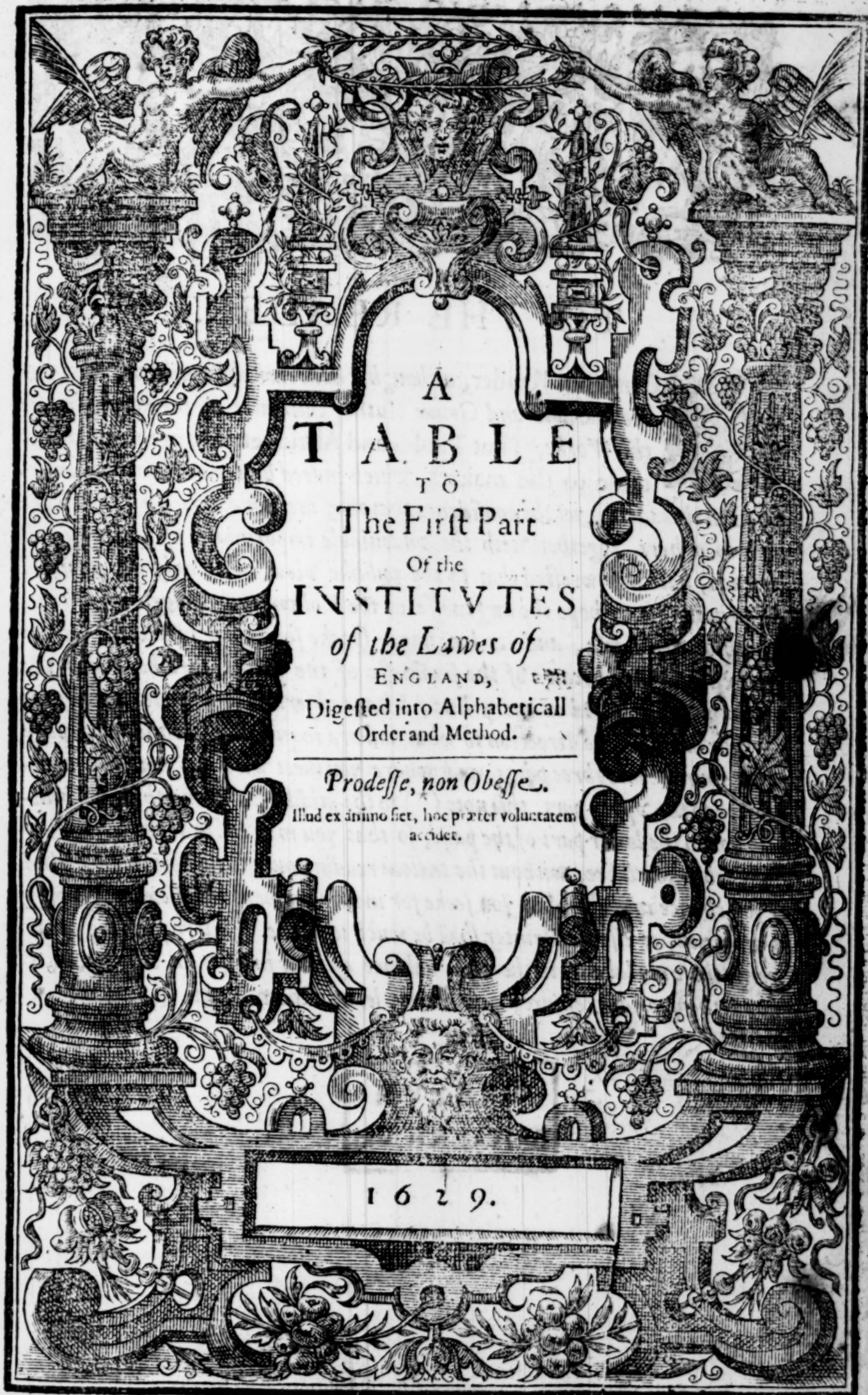


This Index is taken from the 2^d edition.





TO THE READER.

Courteous Reader, although I haue euer obserued true, what our Honourable and Graue Author intimates in the conclusion of this Worke, That Tables and Abridgements are molt profitable to the makers, which indeed first gaue life to my ende- uours in this taske; yet the confidence that they are not altogether vservice- able to others, together with the vnderstandable importunitie of some especiall friends, hath now wrested that to the publike view, what only was intended for priuate vse. I hope the largenesse of the Volume will apologize for the length of the Table, and its language speake somewhat in excuse of its prolixitie. And because of the smalnesse of the print, together with the much matter couched in euery line, I haue obserued some notes or figures for your more speedie direction to what you are inquisitiue. Diuide each page with your eye into three parts, and where you meet with this note (†) it directeth to the vpper part, this note (*) to the middle part, and this (¶) inui- teth you to the lower part of the page, so that you may easily at the first view finde what you desire, without the tedious reading ouer the whole page: And if you chance to misse what you seeke for in the Comment, the Text will supply it vnto you, or else the Printer shall be much to blame. Thus requesting you to weigh these my labours in the euen balance of your indifferent iudgement, I submit them to your censure, and take my leaue. From the In. Temp.



15 R h

4

A TABLE TO THE FIRST PART OF THE INSTITUTES OF THE LAWES OF ENGLAND, Alphabetically composed.

Abatement.

The Etymology of the word. 134. b. f.
The divers acceptations of the word, and what it properly signifies. 134. b. f. 277. a. *
The difference betwene an abatement, disseisin, intrusion, defeizement, usurpation, and purchase. 277. a. f. b. f.

Abatement of Writs. Vide tit. Writ.

Abbor. Vide tit. Corporation.

Abciance.

The signification & derivation of the word. 342. a. f. b. f.
Where the freehold and inheritance of lands, &c. shall be in abeyance. 342. b. * f.
Where an estate of lands, &c. in abeyance may be aliened, or charged, and where not. 343. a. * f.
Where by the grant of tenant in tail of all his estate, or right to a disseisor, the right of the tail shall be in abeyance. 345. a. b. f.
Where an entry or claim by one that hath no right shall gaine an inheritance by wrong which is in abeyance. 263. b. f.
The fee simple of the glebe in abeyance. 341. a. f. * vide tit. Parson.

Abettors.

Where the Def: in an appeale shall recover damages against the Plaintiff: & where not. 138. b. 139. b. *
Vide Stat. W. 2. cap. 12.

Abilitie. Vide tit. Capacitie.

Abiuration and Exile.

How a person abiured or exiled is esteemed in Law. 133. a. *
Where the wife of such person may sue and be sued without naming her husband. 132. b. f. 133. a. vide tit. Couverture.
What banishment shall be said in Law a civil death, & what not. 133. a. *

Abridgement.

Where by the performance or breach of a condition, the estate of the feoffee, &c. shall be abridged or enlarged, and where not. Vide tit. Condition.
Where the lord may abridge the ancient services of his tenant by a confirmation, but cannot reserve new. Vide tit. Confirmation.

Acceptance.

Where the acceptance of a rent shall dispense with a condition broken for non payment, and where not. 211. b. f. 213. a. f. Vide tit. Condition.

Where the acceptance of another thing in satisfaction shall be a good barre in debt, upon an obligat: and where not. 212. b. * f. 213. a. f.

Where the acceptance of a lesser summe in satisfaction shall be a good barre, and where not. 212. b. f.

Where the acceptance of homage or fealty shall bar the lord of his escheate. 268. a. f.

Where the acceptance of rent shall barre the lord of his escheat, and where not. 168. a. f. b. f.

Where the acceptance of services by the hands of the feoffee of the tenant, shall exclude the lord of his arerages incurred before, and where not. vide tit. Arerages.

Where the acceptance of the services by the hands of the tenant after forfeiture of the mesue, shall conclude the lord paramount of the arerages incurred before, & where not. 269. b. f.

Where the acceptance of another thing, or estate, shall barre the wife of her dower, and where not. vide tit. Dower.

Where a man shall be remitted against his owne acceptance. vide tit. Remitter.

Where the acceptance of rent the last day shall be a bar to demand arerages incurred before. vide tit. Arerages.

Where the acceptance of a new estate by lessee for years &c. shall be a surrender of the first, and where not. vide tit. Surrender.

Where the acceptance of a surrender by the lessor shall conclude him to bring an action of waste. vide tit. Waste.

Accessory.

What offences accessories may be, and in what not. 57. a. f.

Acres.

Its quantitie and content. 5. b. f.

Action.

The definition of an action. 285. a. f.

The division of actions. 284. b. f. 285. a. f.

The difference betwene an action and a writ. 289. a. f.

The difference betwene an action and an execution. 289. a. *

A feint action } what. 361. a. f.
A false action }

In what places and Counties actions shall be brought. 282. a. f. b. f. per tot pag.

Where and what actions shall be brought in consue Comitatibus, and where and what not. vide tit. Assise.

Where in actions for things transitory the place of Countie is trauersable, & where not. 282. a. f. b. f. *

In actions transitory the day crime not trauersable, if the act be done before the writ brought. 283. a. f.

Where by a release of all actions, causes of actions be released, but within a submission of all actions to arbitrement causes of actions are not contained. 285. a. f.

Accomplice.

THE TABLE-

Accompt.

The severall kindes of writs of accompt, and against what persons such writ lyeth, and against what not, 172. a *
 Wherein an accompt against one as Receiver hee shall have allowance of expences and charges, and where not, 172. a *
 Where an Accomptant shall have allowance of goods stolen or misstated, and where not, 89. a *
 Where an accompt lyeth by and against an Executor or Administrator, and where not, 89. b * 90. b *
 Where an accompt lyeth by one Joyntenant or Tenant in Common against his Companion, and where not, 172. a * 186. a * 200. b *
 Release of all duties no barre in an accompt, 291. a *
 Where in an accompt as Receiver the defendant may wage his Law, and where not, 295. a * 9. vide tit. Wager of Law.
 Where and against whom a Capias lyeth in an Accompt, and where, and against whom not, 89. a * vide Stat. W. 1. cap. 12.
 Accompt against Gardian in Socage, vide tit. Socage.

Aequittance.

Where an acquittance for rent due the last day shall be a discharge for all the arerages incurred before, vide tit. Arerages

Acquitall.

The signification and derivation of the word, 100. a *
 The severall kindes of acquittalls, ibid.
 To what tenure acquittall is incident, and to what not, 100. a * 101. a *

Admeasurement.

Admeasurement of Dowry where it lyeth by the Gardian in Chivalrie, and where by the heire, 39. a *

Administrator, vide tit. Executor.

Admirall.

The Etymologie of the word, 260. b *
 How called anciently, and how at this day, 260. b *
 The jurisdiction of the Admirals Court, and from what antiquitie, and according to what Law they proceed, 260. a * 391. a *

Admission.

The description and forme of an admission and institution of a Clerke, 344. a *

Aduowson.

Aduocatio quid, & unde, 17. b * 119. b *
 The antiquitie of the word, 17. b *
 How aduocatio medietatis, and medietas aduocationis differ, 17. b * 18. a *
 Where an aduowson lies in tenure, 85. a *
 Where to grant, and not in liurey, 332. a * 335. b *
 Where the disseise or issue in tale after discontinuance, may present to an aduowson before recontinuance

of the Manor, to which, &c. and where not, 307. a * 333. b *

Where and what act shall put the Patron out of possession of an aduowson, and where & what not, 344. b * vide tit. Quare Imp. & Presentation.

Where an aduowson shall be assets, and how valued, vide tit. Assets.

Where an aduowson at one turne may bee appendant, and at another in grosse, vide tit. Appendants.

Where an aduowson appendant shall passe by grant of the Manor without (cum pertinentijs) and where not, vide tit. Grants & Prerogative.

Where and how Partition may be made of an aduowson, and where it shall bee good without deed, vide tit. Partition.

Equiuocum quid, & quodplex, 154. b *

Affiance, & affidare quid? 34. a *

Age.

Age to alien or contract what our Law requires, and what other lawes, 78. b * 172. b * vide tit. Infant.

Age to doe Knights service, vide tit. Knights Service.

The severall ages of a man to diuers purposes, 78. b * 79. a *

The diuers ages of a woman to severall purposes, 78. b *

Age to be professed in Religion, vide tit. Profession.

Where one Parcener being an infant shall haue her age, notwithstanding the fullage of her sister, 164. a *

vide tit. Paroll demurre.

A Lease to one and his heires per auter vye, the heire of the Lessee shall not haue his age, 139. a *

Where a Bastard shall haue his age, 244. b *

Where the heire upon a descent by reason of the profession of his Ancestor in religion shall haue his age, 248. b *

Where tenant for life surrender to him in the reuer: within age, he shall not haue his age, 338. b *

Where the heire shall haue his age in a cessant, 380. b *

381. a *

Agent and Patient.

Where a woman may indow her selfe de la plus beale, 39. a * 4. b *

Where an executor may pay himselfe by retainer, vide tit. Executor.

Where a man may bouch himselfe and reconer in bailie, vide tit. Voucher & Warrantie.

Where a man may limit a Remainder to himselfe, vide tit. Remainder.

Agreement and disagreement.

Where an infant or his heires may disagree to his owne purchase, 2. b *

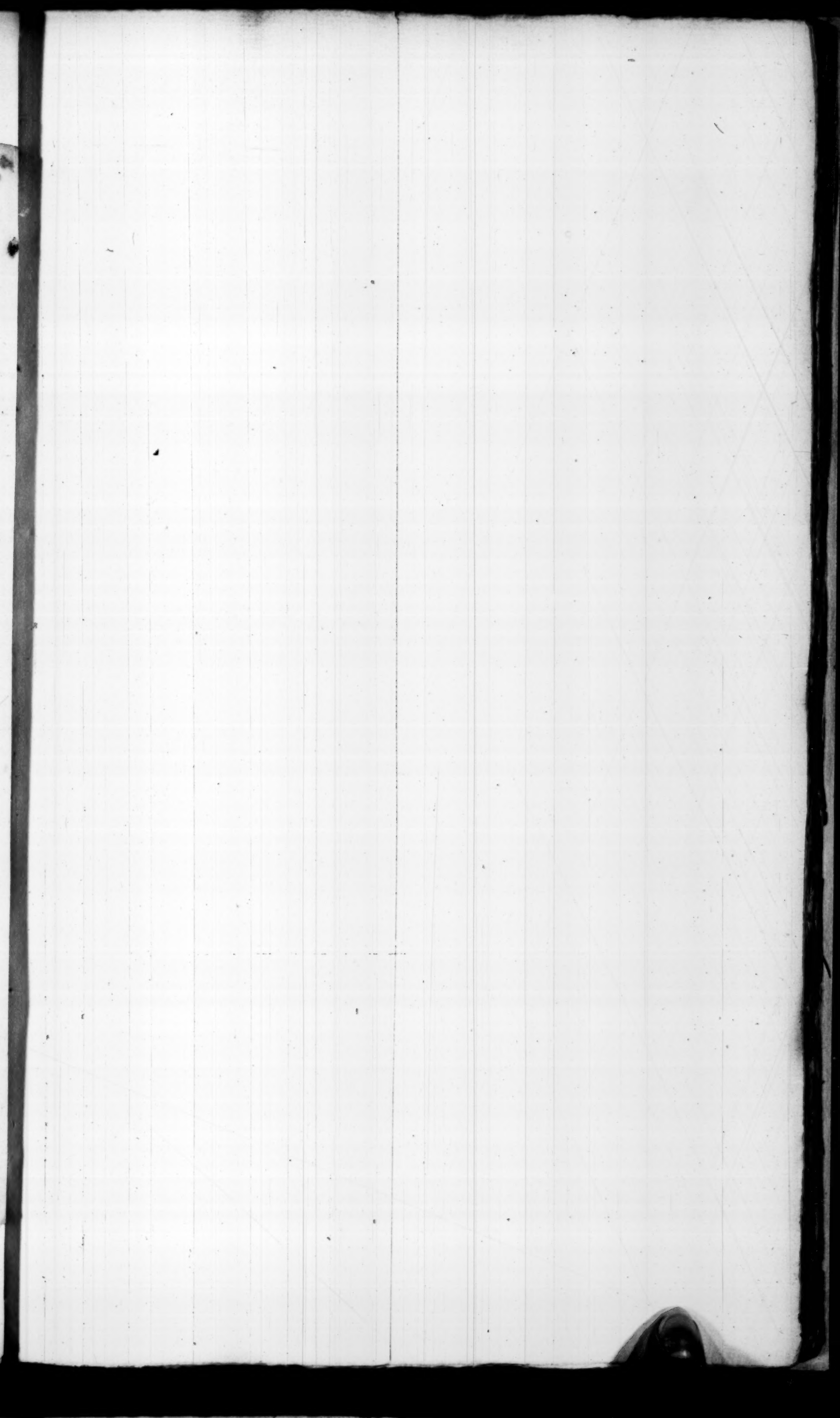
The heire of an Ideot or mad man to that of his ancestor, ibid.

The husband or the wife her selfe after coverture to the purchase of the wife, 3. a * vide tit. Couerture.

Where an agreement to the entry or act of a stranger shall be as auailable, or prejudiciall to the partie as his owne act or entry, and where not, 180. b * 207. a * 245. a *

Where the agreement to a conuiance whereby an estate is after cast upon the disseise or issue in tale shall hinder a Remitter, 359. b * vide tit. Remitter.

Where



THE TABLE.

Where the not agreeing to an estate cast upon the Tenant shall excuse him of damages in a writ of Entry. vide tit. Damages.

Where a feme covert may disagree to an estate determined to save her selfe from damages. 380. b.

Where a warrantie descending shall hinder the disagreement of the feme to an estate made during Coverture. vide tit. Warrantie.

What act shall be said a sufficient agreement or disagreement to an estate to determine an Election, and what not. vide tit. Election & Dower.

Where an agreement in the absence of the partie to whom, &c. shall be good, and where not. vide tit. Attornment.

Where marriage infra annos nobiles shall be good by agreement after, and where void by disagreement. vide tit. Marriage.

Where the discontinuance of the husband make a lease to the wife, the disagreement of the husband shall not oust the feme of her reversion. vide tit. Reversion.

Aide.

Where a Parson, Vicar, &c. shall have aide of his Patron, and Ordinary. 341. b.

Where upon an auowry at this day for services ayde is grantable of any man. 312. a. vide Stat. 21. H. 8. cap. 19.

Where one Coparcener or her Assignee shall have ayde of the other to recover pro rata, and where not. vide tit. Partition, & Parceners.

Where a Bishop, Abbot, &c. shall not have ayde of the King, other wise of a Deane Collative. 341. b.

Ayde purfaire first Chivaler, &c. vide tit. Knights Service, & Stat. W. 1. cap. 36.

Alien.

The Etymologie of the word. 128. b.

The description of an Alien. 129. a.

Where an Alien may be capable of lands, &c. to his owne use, and where onely to the use of the King. 2. b.

Where and by what means he may be made to inherit, and where and by what not. 8. a. 129. a.

Where and in what actions Alien are shall be a good plea in disability of the person of the plaintiff, and where and in what not. 129. a. 129. b.

Where an alien disseisor is indentured, the release of the disseisor after shall barre the King of the land, secus if he had been the disseisor. vide tit. Release.

The sonnes of an Alien borne within the ligeance of the King not inheritable either to other. 8. a.

Where an alien may wage his law, 295. a. vide tit. Wager of law.

Where a reversion is granted to an Alien, and after determination the Tenant attorne, the King upon office found shall have the land. 310. b.

Where a feme alien shall have dower, and where not. vide tit. Dower.

Where an alien may be challenged to be a Juror. vide tit. Challenge.

Vide tit. Denizen, & Ligeance.

Alienation.

The derivation of the word. 118. b.

What shall be said an alienation to divers purposes

and what not. 118. b.

Where the restraint of alienation by the condition of a gift, or conveyance shall be good, and where not. vide tit. Condition.

When licences of alienation first began, and how. 43. a. b.

Allegiance.

How such oath first began, and where, and when to be taken. 68. b. 172. b.

How it differeth from the oath of fealty. 68. b.

Alodarii seu Allodium quid? 1. b. 5. a.

Alnetum quid? and what passeth by such grant. 4. b.

Amerciament.

Amerciament what, and whence so called. 126. b.

How it differeth from a fine. 127. a. vide tit. Fines.

The causes of Amerciaments in actions real, and personal. 126. b. 127. a.

Where an amerciament shall be due for the abatement of a writ, and where not. 127. a.

How an amerciament anciently was called. 127. a.

Where in debt for an amerciament the defendant shall wage his law, and where not. 295. a. vide tit. Wager of Law.

Where issues and amerciaments shall be levied upon the lands which the Jurors or parties non suit had at the time of the panell returned, or finding of pledges and where not. 102. b.

Where a pardon after the action brought and before judgment shall discharge the partie of an amerciament. vide tit. Pardon.

What persons shall be amerced and what not. 127. a.

Annuitic.

The description of an Annuitic. 144. b.

Where the heire of the grantor shall not be charged in an annuitic without naming. 144. b.

Where the heire of the grantee, and his assignee may have a writ of annuitic. 144. b.

Where and for what rent a writ of annuitic lieth against the grantor, and where and for what not. 144. b.

Where it lieth not for a rent reserved by Indenture upon a feoffment in fee. 144. a. vide tit. Reservation.

Where two joining in a grant of an annuitic the grantee may have two severall writs, and where but one. 144. b.

Where it lieth not against an heire by prescription. 102. a.

Annuitic pro consilio, &c. where grantable over, and where not. 144. a.

What shall be said a sufficient act to determine the election of the grantee of a rent charge to make it an annuitic or a rent, and what not. 144. b. 145. a. b.

Where the rent charge being determined the grantee notwithstanding shall have an annuitic, and where not. 148. a. 150. a. 349. a.

Where the cause of the grant of an annuitic shall amount to a condition, and the one ceasing, the other shall determine. 204. a.

THE TABLE.

Inmuttie granted in Febr. payable at Mich. and the Annuittation shall be construed to bee at the Annuittation, and Mich. 217. b. f. vide tit. Grants.
Where in a writ of annuitie the annuitie determineth hanging the writ, the arerages are become irreuerable. 285. a. q.
A release of Actions reals or personall a good barre in an Annuittie. 285. a. q.
Where the annuitie is not arere, a release of all actions is no barre. 292. b. q.
Where an annuitie granted by the Patron and Ordinary in time of vacation shall binde the succeeding Parson, vide tit. Parson.
 Vide tit. Rents.

¶ Apparance, vide tit. Default.

¶ Appale.

The description and deuotion of an Appale. 123. b. *. 287. b. f. *.
The seuerall sorts of appeales. 287. b. *.
What shall bee said a good plea in barre of an appeale of murder or felony, & what not. 287. b. f. *. 288. a. f. *. vide tit. Releases.
Where the wife shall haue an appeale of the death of her husband, and where not. 33. b. f.
Where the wife shall haue an appeale and yet shall not be endowed, & de conuerso. ibid.
Where the heire shall haue an appeale of the death of his Ancestor, where the partie by whom hee conceyeth his descent could not by possibilitie. 25. b. f.
Within what time it ought to be brought. 254. b. q.
Where in an appeale the parties ought to maintaine the combat in proper person, otherwise in a writ of right. 294. b. q.
Where the Defendant in an appeale shall recouer damages, and where not, vide tit. Abettors.

¶ Appendant, Parcell, & Incident.

Appendant what, and why so called? 121. b. *.
The difference betwene Appendants, and Appurtenants, 121. b. *.
What things may be appendant to other, and what not. 49. a. *. 121. b. q. 122. a. f.
Where an aduowson at one turne may be appendant, and at another in grosse. 122. a. *.
Where a remitter to the principall shall be a remitter to the appendant, notwithstanding seuerance by the discontinuer. 349. b. *. 363. b. *.
Where a remitter shall not bee to a thing appendant before continuance of the principall. 349. b. *.
Where a thing become totally disappendant may bee appendant againe by a grant in as ample manner. 121. b. q.
What properly said to be an incident. 251. b. f.
The seuerall sorts of incidents. 93. a. f.
What seruices incident to other. 69. a. f. vide tit. Fealty & tit. Homage.
Rent and seruices incident to the reuerfion, and shall passe by grant of the reuerfion, but not de conuerso. 151. b. 152. a. 317. a. *. 324. a. q. b. q.
Distresse incident to euery seruice, vide tit. Distresse.
Incidents to the blood not so feittable, or transferrable. 99. a. q.
To what tenure acquittall incident, and to what not, vide tit. Acquittall.

Where by the grant of a messuage the garden, Orchard and Curtelage shall passe as appendant. 5. b. *.
What things may bee parcell or appendant to a Manor, and shall passe by grant of the Manor, and what not, vide tit. Manor.
Where vpon a Lease of a Manor except parcell, the part excepted shall continue parcell of the Manor, and where not, vide ibid.
Where a thing appendant, &c. shall passe by a grant (cum pertinentijs) and where without such clause, and where not without speciall mention, vide tit. Grants, & Prærogative.

¶ Apportionment.

Apportionment what, & whence deuoted? 147. b. q.
Where part of the land out of which, &c. coming to hands of a Grantee of a rent charge, the rent shall be apportioned, and where not. 147. b. q. 149. b. *. q. 150. a. f.
Where a rent charge may be apportioned by the act of the partie, & where not. 148. a. f. 149. b. q. 150. a. f. *.
Where by the euiction of part of the Land the rent issuing thereout shall bee apportioned, and where not. 148. b. *. q.
Where by purchase or Surrender of part of the Land, or alienation of part of the reuerfion a rent seruice shall be apportioned. 148. a. q.
Where a rent charge shall be apportioned albeit the Grantee claimeth part of the land out of which, &c. vnder the Grantor, and where not. 148. b. q.
Where a condition may bee apportioned, and where not. 215. a. q.
Where notwithstanding a discent of part of the land to a Commoner the entier common shall remaine, and where it shall be apportioned. 149. a. f.
Wy purchase of part of the tenancie by the Lord, what seruices shall be apportioned, and what not. 149. a. q. b. f. vide tit. Extinguishment.
Where Damages shall be apportioned, and seuered vpon a recovery, vide tit. Damages.
Where a warrantie shall be apportioned, and determine in part, and stand good for other part, and where not, vide tit. Warrantie.
Where a power to reuoke vses may bee apportioned, and reuocation made at seuerall times. vide tit. Reuocation.

¶ Appropriation.

Where the appropriation of a Church to a house of religion shall be mortmaine. 304. a. q.

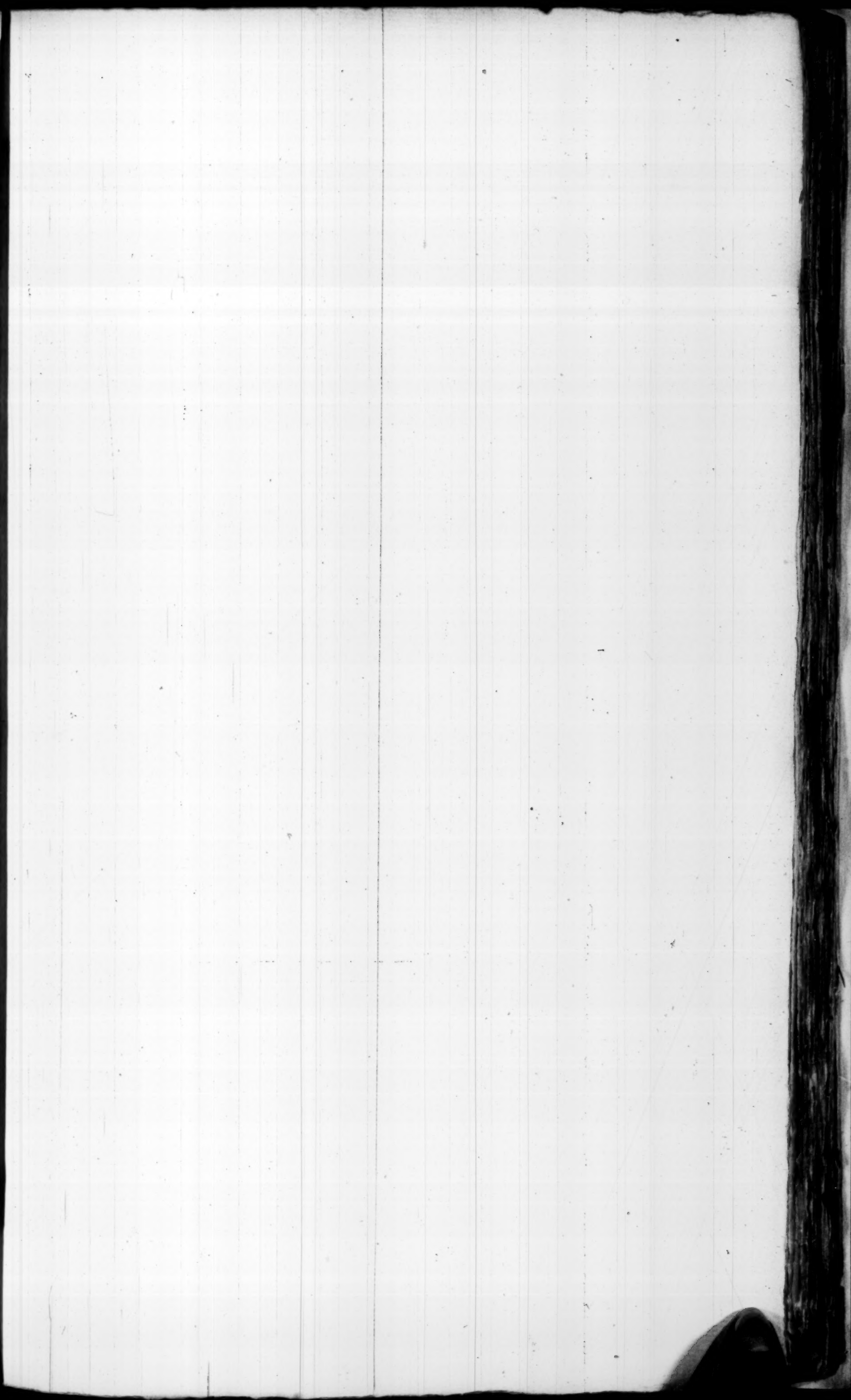
¶ Armes and Armory.

The course of descent of Armes, & how it differeth from other inheritances. 27. a. *. 140. b. f.
The Armes of England and France when first united. 7. a. *.
When the Kings of England began first to seale their Charters with a seale of Armes. 7. a. *.

¶ Argument.

The seuerall sorts of Arguments, and what shall be said a good argument or prooff in Law. 11. a. *. q. b. f. *.

¶ Array



THE TABLE.

Array.

The signification & derivation of the word. 156. a. f.
What shall be said a sufficient challenge to the array, and what not. Vide tit. Challenge.

Arraignment.

The signification & derivation of the word. 262. b. q.
To arraigne an Assise what & ibidem.
The arraignment of a prisoner what & 263. a. f.

Arerages.

Where an acquittance for rent due the last day shall be a discharge of all the arerages incurred before. 373. a. q.

Where the acceptance of services by the hands of the feoffee of the tenant shall bar the Lord of his arerages incurred before and where not. vide tit. Acceptance & Auowry.

Where in a writ of annuity the annuity determineth hanging the writ the arerages are become irrecoverable. Vide tit. Annuity.

Notice to the Lord to change his auowry not sufficient without tender of the arerages. Vid. tit. Auowry.

Where the husband surviving shall have the arerages of rents incurred before the coverture as well as after. Vide stat. 32. H. 8. cap. 37.

Assets.

What shall be said assets in the hands of an executor or administrator, and what not. 113. a. * 117. a. * 124. a. q. 236. a. q.

What shall be said sufficient assets to make a lineall warranty a barre to an estate taile and what not. 374. b. *.

Where a rent extinct shall be said assets. 374. b. *.

Where an aduowson shall be said assets & how valued. ibid.
Seigniorie of Homage or Fealty, or in Feal-molgne no assets. 374. b. *.

Assignment.

The derivation of the word. 8. b. q.

The severall sorts of assignees. ibidem.

Where an executor shall be reputed in law an assignee, and where not. vide tit. Executor.

Where an assignee shall take advantage of a condition and where not. 214. b. f. * 215. a. f. b. q. Vid. Stat. 32. H. 8. cap. 34.

Where an assignee shall take advantage of a covenant real without being named in the deed, other wise of a warranty. 384. b. q. 385. a. f. Vid. tit. Warranty.

Where an assignee shall have a writ of annuity, and where not. vide tit. Annuity.

Where an action of waste lyeth against the assignee for waste done before the assignment, and where not. Vide tit. Waste.

Who shall take advantage of a warranty in deed as assignee, and who not. Vide tit. Warranty.

Where an assignee shall take advantage of a warranty in law, and where not. vide ibidem.

What shall be said a good assignment of Dower, and by whom, and what not. Vide tit. Dower.

Assise.

The derivation and proper signification of the word. 153. b. q.

The severall acceptions in Law of the word Assise. ibidem. 154. a. * b. q. 155. a. b. 159. b. f.

The severall sorts of writs of Assises, and why so called. 155. a. f. 159. a. q. b. f.

Assise of novel disseisin and whence so called. 153. b. q.

Where an Assise in consilio comitatus lay at the Common Law, and where at this day. 154. a. f. vide Stat. 2. R. 2. cap. 10.

What shall be said a good plea in barre of an Assise, and what not. 228. b. 229. a. f. 285. a. q. b. *.

Where the Conusor of a reversion by fine upon a Lease for yeares being disseised shall have an Assise before Atturment. 220. a. *. Vide tit. Atturment.
Vide tit. Disseisin.

Attainder.

The severall sorts of attainders. 390. b. *.

The severall writs of Echeat upon attainders. 390. b. q.

Where a man may be attainted after his death. 390. b. q.
By descent of the crowne upon a person attainted, the attainder co instante void. 16. a. f.

The difference betwene a person attainted and convicted. 390. b. q. 391. a. f.

What a felon forfeits by conviction before attainder. 391. a. f.

Judgment to peine fort & dure upon refusal to answer according to law, or saying nothing, no attainder. 391. a. *. vide tit. Treason.

Where the def. in an appeale waging battell is slaine he shall have judgement to be hanged. 390. b. q.

Where attainder in the Admirals Court for Piracy, murder, &c. upon the sea, shall worke no corruption of blood or forfeiture of lands. other wise of an attainder before commissioners by the Statute 28. H. 8. vide Stat. 28. H. 8. cap. 15.

Attainder of Heresie, or in a Præmonire no corruption of blood. 391. a. q.

In what manner and degree the blood is said to be corrupted by attainder. 391. b. f.

Where a person attainted hath issue, and after pardon hath issue, the youngest is not inheritable during the life of the eldest or his issues. 8. a. *. 392. a. *.

Where the sonnes of a person attainted bozne before the attainder shall inherit each to other, secus of sonnes bozne after the attainder. 8. a. *.
Vide tit. Felony.

Attaint.

The derivation of the word. 294. b. *.

Where such writ lyeth. ibidem.

The judgement in an Attaint. 294. b. *.

No superseas grantable upon an attaint. 227. b. f.

No Conusans grantable in an attaint. vide tit. Conusans.

A release of all actions a good bar in an attaint. 289. a. f. vide tit. Releases.

No attaint lyeth upon a verdict in waste, Quale jus or other enquest of office. 355. b. *.

Where it lyeth upon a verdict in an Assise. 355. b. *.

Where an attaint lyeth upon a verdict where the witnesses are loyned to the enquest for trial of the deed. a. 3 and

THE TABLE.

and where not, 6. b. *.
Vide Stat. 13. H. 8. cap. 3. Of Attaints, and between what parties maintainable, and what shall be said a good plea in an attaint, and what not.

C Attournement.

The definition of an Attournement, 309. a. †.

The division of Attournments, 309. a. *

Attournment why requisite, ibidem.

What act or words shall amount to an Attournment, 310. a. *.

Where it ought to be in the life of the parties, & where it shall be good to the heir, 309. a. †. 315. a. †.

In what contingencies requisite upon passing a reversion, &c. at this day, and in what not, 309. b. †. 314. b. *.

Where a grant to, or by the king shall be good without attournment and where not, vide tit. Prærogative.

Payment by the tenant to the bailiff of the grantee who formerly received the rents, no attournment without notice, vide tit. Notice.

Where the grant over his inequality, & the lord paramount release to the tenant, attournment by the tenant after shall be sufficient to pass the rent secke by surplusage, 309. b. †.

Where after a grant of the reversion of two acres the lessor leaveth a fine of one, an attournment after to the grant shall pass the other acre, 309. b. †.

Where an Attournment for part of the grant shall be good for the whole, 309. b. †. 314. a. †. b. *

Where an attournment to one Joyntenant shall be good to both, and one dying an attournment to the survivor good, 310. a. †.

Attournment to him in the remainder after the death of grantee for life void, 310. a. †.

Where an assent in the absence of the grantee shall be a sufficient attournment, 310. a. *

Where two grants are made of the same thing, an attournment to the second shall be a frustration of the first, 310. a. †.

Where the enlargement or alteration of the particular estate after grant of the reversion shall be a countermand of the attournment, 310. a. †.

Where a feme grant a reversion, the taking of a husband shall be a countermand of the attournment, 310. b. †.

To what purposes an attournment shall have relation to the first grant, & to what not, 310. b. * v. tit. Alien.

Where a reversion is granted to a man and a feme, by an attournment to them after marriage they have no moieties, 310. a. †.

Where the intermarriage of a feme grantor with the grantee shall be a good attournment in law, 310. a. †.

Where an attournment to Cessuy que vse shall best the reversion in the grantee, 310. a. †.

Where an attournment to the grantee for life of a reversion shall be good to all in the remainder, 310. a. *

Where a reversion is granted for life, and after to the same grantee for years, an attournment to both grants void, 310. b. †.

Where a seigniorie is granted to a Bishop and his heirs, and after to him and his successors, attournment to both grants void, 310. b. †.

Where a reversion is granted of B. acre, or white acre, an attournment to the grant shall best the estate in the grantee upon his election, 310. b. †.

Where upon the feoffment of a manor nothing of the services passe until attournment of the free tenants, 313. b. *.

Where in pleading such a feoffment the attournment of the tenants need not be alleged, 310. b. †. vide tit. Pleading.

Where the tenants attorne to a lease for years of the manor, the attournment after of the lessor shall be sufficient to pass the reversion, 311. a. †.

Where to the grant of a seigniorie, &c. the attournment only of the immediate tenant in priority requisite, 311. a. * †. 312. a. †. b. †. 313. b. †.

Where to the grant of a rent-charge or secke the attournment only of the tenant of the freehold requisite, 311. b. per tot. pag.

Where such rent is granted for life, and the tenant attorne, the attournment after of the grantee shall be sufficient to pass the reversion, 312. b. †. vide tit. Quid iuris clamat.

Where upon grant of such rent issuing out of a reversion, the attournment only of him in the reversion requisite, 311. b. †.

Where and to what kinde of Inheritances granted, attournment is requisite, and where, and to what not, 312. a. *

Where an attournment to the grantee for life of a seigniorie shall be good to him in the remainder to his heirs, and where not, 312. b. †. 320. b. †.

Where the acceptance of a grant of the seigniorie by the baron seized of the tenancy in the right of his wife shall be a good attournment to bind the wife after coverture, 312. b. †.

Where a seigniorie is granted to the tenant and a stranger, the acceptance of the tenant shall be a sufficient attournment to exting his moiety and best the other in the grantee, 313. a. †.

Where the acceptance of a grant of the seigniorie to the wife by the husband being tenant shall be a good attournment, 313. a. *

Where the acceptance of a grant of the seigniorie by a lesser for life of the tenancy shall be a good attournment to best the seigniorie in himselfe, 313. a. †. b. †.

Where in a scire facias upon a fine judgement to recover part of the services shall be a good attournment in law for the whole, 314. b. *

Attournment by one Joyntenant good for all 314. a. *.

Where an infant shall be compelled to attorne, vide tit. Infant.

Where a man deaf and dumbe may attorne, secus of a non compos mentis, 315. a. †.

Where upon grant of a reversion tenant by statute merchant, &c. or executor having till the debts be paid shall be compelled to attorne, 315. b. †.

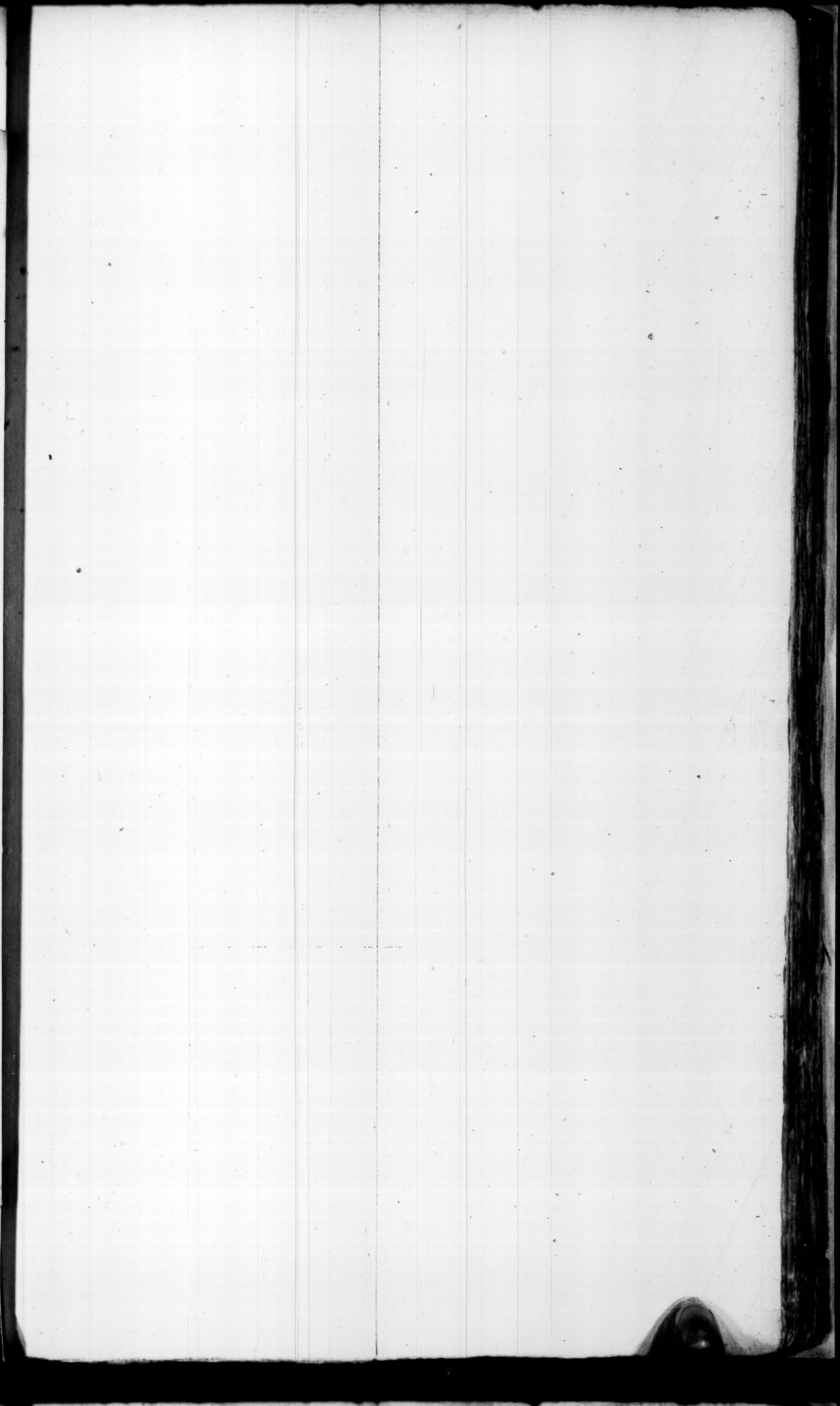
Where tenants in dower, or by the Curtesie after assignment of their estates shall attorne, and where the attournment of the assignee shall be sufficient, 316. a. †.

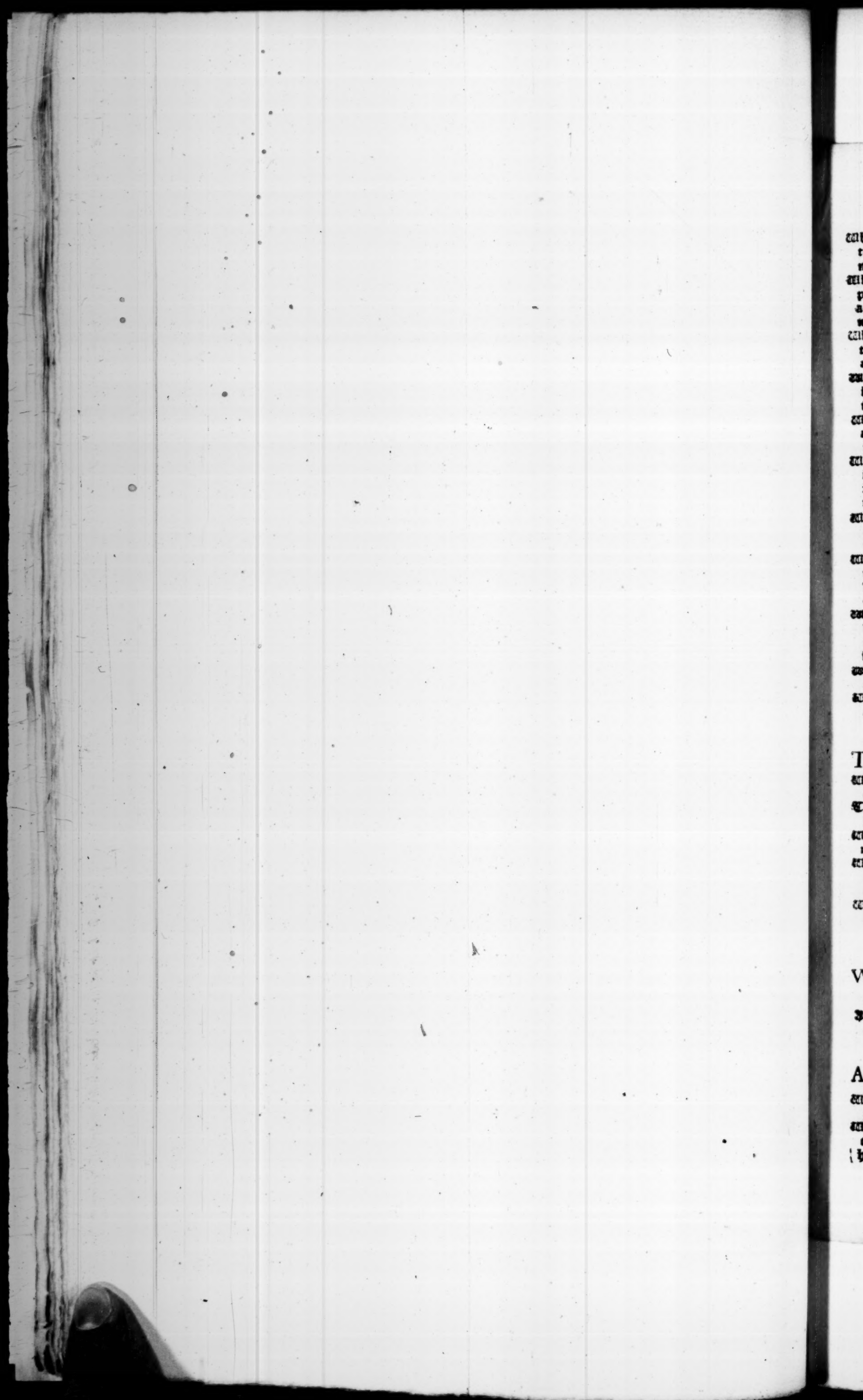
Where the attournment of an assignee of the particular estate upon condition shall be sufficient to pass the reversion, 316. a. *.

Where an attournment by tenant in tail shall be good, and where he shall be compelled to attorne and where not, 316. a. †. b. †.

Where the attournment of lessee for years or him in the remainder for life expectant shall be sufficient to pass the reversion in fee, 316. b. †. 317. a. †.

Where





THE TABLE.

Where the acceptance of lessee for life of a confirmation of his estate, & rem: over shall be a good atturment to best the remaind: 317. a. q.

Where by the release of one Joyntenant to his companion he shall distraine for the whole, and have an action of waste against the lessee without atturment, 318. a. q.

Where the particular tenant shall be compelled to atturment in a Quid iuris clamat upon grant of the reuer: and where not, vide tit. Quid iuris clamat.

Where the re-entry of the lessee upon the feoffee of his lessor shall be a good atturment to settle the reuer: in the feoffee, 318. b. * q.

Whether the recovery in an Assise by the lessee for life against such feoffee shall be an atturment, quere, 319. a. q.

Where a reuer: is granted for life upon a lease for life, and the lessee atturment, and the lessor disseise the lessee and make a feoffment, the regresse of the lessee shall be no atturment of the grantee for life, 319. a. q.

Where a feignozz, or reuer: is granted by fine, what advantages the consue may take before atturment, and what not, 319. b. q. 320. a. & b. per tot. pag.

Where by a generall atturment without anplaving the tenant for life shall lose his priuiledges, and where not, 320. a. * b. vide tit. Quid iuris clamat & Per quoz seruitia.

Where one that claimeth vnder a consue by fine may disseise or maintaine any action, albeit no atturment made to the Consue or him that hath his estate, and where not, 309. b. * 321. a. & b. per tot. pag.

Where the devise of a reuer: may distraine or haue any action without atturment, 322. a. b. q.

Where an atturment upon condition shall be good, and where not, 274. b. q. vide tit. Condition.

C Atturney.

The significacion of the word 51. b. q.

The seuerall kindes of Attorneys, ibid.

What persons may be Attorneys in the Kings court, and what not, 128. a. *

The difference betwene an Attorney and a Responsalis in ancient times, 128. a. *

Where an Idiot or lunaticke ought to sue in person, & not by attorney, 125. b. q.

Where livery of seisin by an attorney shall be good, & what warrant shall be sufficient, and well pursued, & what not, vide tit. Livery.

Where in an action by an Attorney for fees, the def: shall not wage his Law, vide tit. Wager of Law.

C Audita Querela.

Where for matter of discharge happening since the Judgement, the party shall haue an Audita querela before Execution, 290. b. * Vide tit. Execution.

Release of all actions personals a good bar in an Audita querela, 289. a. q. vide tit. Release.

C Auerrement.

Auerrement what, 362. b. *

The seuerall kindes of auerements, 362. b. * q.

What pleas ought to be auerred, and what not, ibid. 303. a. q.

Where in a Præcipe the tenant plead non-tenure, or disclaim, the demandant notwithstanding may auer him tenant, and where not, 362. b. q. 363. a. q.

Where a feme in pleading may auerre a feoffment to be Causa matrimonij prælucuti without shewing a deed, vide tit. Causa matrimonij, &c.

Vide tit. Pleadings.

C Auncester.

The derivation of the word, and how it differeth from predecessor, 78. b. *

C Avowrie.

The seuerall formes and kindes of Avowries for rents and seruices, 296. a. q. b. q.

Where the lord shall be compelled to auowe upon the feoffee or grantee of his tenant, and where not, 269. b. q. 321. a. *

Notice to the lord to change his auowrie not sufficient without tender of the arerages, 269. b. q.

Where the lord by his auowrie upon the feoffee of his tenant, shall lose the arerages incurred in the time of the feoffor, & where not, 269. b. * vide tit. Acceptance.

Where the tenant being disseised shall compell the lord to auow upon him, and where not, 268. a. q. b. q.

Where the auowrie of the donor upon his donee in tale shall be good notwithstanding a discontinuance 77. a. q. 269. a. q.

Where the donor in tale hauing but one reuerfion shall make two seuerall auowries upon his donee, 23. a. *

Where the lord at this day may auow upon the lands and tenements holden without naming any person in certaine, 269. b. q. vide Stat. 21 H. 8. cap. 19. and what alteration of the Common Law is introduced by that Stat.

Where upon an auowrie at this day aide is grantable of a stranger, vide tit. Aide.

Where the executors may auow for the arerages of rent incurred in the life of testator, vide Stat. 31. H. 8. cap. 37.

C Authoritie.

Where the performance of the substance shall be a good pursuit of an authoritie, & where it ought to be strictly pursued, 49. b. q. 52. a. * b. q. 303. b. q.

Where by the execution of the authoritie of another concerning lands, a man shall prejudice his owne interest, and where not, 52. a. q.

Where a man may doe lesse then his authoritie warrants, and where not, 52. a. q. b. q. 258. a. q. 259. a. q.

Where the death of the party shall be a countermand of his licence & authoritie, and where not, 52. b. * q.

Where an authoritie shall suruiue, & where not, 181. b. q.

Where an authoritie is given to three or foure jointly or seuerally, the act done by two shall be good, and where not, 181. b. *

Where a man doing more then his authoritie warrants, it shall be void for all, and where good for that which is warranted, and void for the rest, 258. a. *

Where an authoritie or power may be apportioned, vide tit. Apportionment.

C Aumone quid, 97. a. q.

C Aycl.

Where such writ lyeth, 160. a. *

C Bailo.

THE TABLE.

C Bailement.

VVhere the Baylee shall satisfie for the goods stolne, or otherwise miscaried, and where not, 89. a q

C Bailife.

The signification and derivation of the word, 61. b * 168. b. j * vide Stat. Magna Charta cap. 28.

The office and duty of a Baylife, 62. a. j. 168. b. j
Where and for what things a Bailife chargeable in an accompt, 172. a * vide tit. Accompt.

Where a Gardian in Horage occupying after the heire accomplish the age of 14. shall bee charged in an accompt as Baylife, vide tit. Socage.

Where one Joyntenant or Tenant in Common shall haue an accompt against his Companion as Baylife, vide tit. Accompt.

C Banke.

The signification of the word, 71. a. j

The antiquitie of the Court of common Banke, ibid.
The stile of the Courts of Kings bench, and Common pleas, 71. b. j

C Bargaine and Sale.

VVhat estate the Bargainor shall be said to haue in him before inrolment, 147. b *

To what purposes a bargaine and sale after inrolment shall relate to the first deliuerie, and to what not, 147. b * 186. a *

Where the bargaine of a Heignioze or reuer shall be straine or haue an action of wast before atturment, 309. b. j. 321. b. q

Where the reseruatiou of a rent vpon a bargaine and sale shall be good, vide tit. Reseruatiou.

C Barretor.

The derivation of the word, 168. b. j

The description of a Barreto, 168. a. q

Where a warrant vpon a scoffement to barreto, s, whereby the tenant waives the possession shall be said to commence by disseisin, vide tit. Warrantie.

C Baron and Feme.

To what purposes Baron and feme are said to be one person in law, 112. a. q. 187. b. j

What things of the wife are giue to the husband by the marriage, and what not, 351. a. per tot. pag. & b. j

Where the husband shall haue the chattels reals of his wife, and where not, 46. b * 185. b * 299. b. q. 300. a. j 351. a. q

What act of the husband shall bee a disposition or alteration of the terme of his wife, and what not, 46. b * 351. a *

Where vpon an execution against the husband the Sherife shall sell the terme of the wife, 351. a *

Where the charge of the husband vpon the chattell of the wife shall not binde the wife suruiuing, ibid.

Where the husband suruiuing shall haue the chattels of his wife consistiug in action, & where not, 351. a. q. b. j

Where the husband suruiuing shall haue the arerages of the rents of his wife incurred before couerture as well as after, vide Stat. 32. H. 8. cap. 37.

Where a Lease by husband and wife shall bind the wife and her heirs, and where not, 44. a. q

By what meane the husband in his life may passe an

estate in lands to the wife, and by what not, 112. a *

Where a sale of lands by the wife to the husband shall be good, and where not, 112. a. q. 187. b. q

Where a protection cast for the husband shall be good also for the wife, 130. b. j.

Where husband and wife shall be Joyntnants, and where by entertes, and where by moities, vide tit. Joyntnants.

Where the husband and wife shall waige their law for the debt of the wife before couerture, vide tit. Waiger of law.

Where the husband may be an Atturney to deliuer, set into his wife, 52. a * 187. b. q

Where the grant of acquittall to the husband and his heire shall extend to the wife after his death, 241. a *

Where the laches of the husband shall preiudice his wife, and where not, 246. a. q. b. j *

Where by attainder of the wife the Lord by escheat shall oust the husband before issue, 351. a *

What estate the King gaineth by attainder of the husband during couerture, ibidem.

Where the wife shall be punished for wast done in the life of her husband, & de conuerlo, vide tit. Wast.

Where the wife being remitted during couerture, may after the death of the husband waime her remitter, and where not, vide tit. Remitter.

Where the wife shall bee receiued vpon default of her husband, vide tit. Resceit.

Where the wife shall be examined vpon a fine leuied, and where not, vide tit. Fines.

Where a partition made by the husband and wife, or by the husband onely shall bind the wife, and where not, vide tit. Partition.

Where a demise by the husband to his wife shall be good, but not de conuerlo, 112. a * b. j

Vide tit. Couerture.

C Baron and Barony.

How Barons anciently were created, and how at this day, 9. b * 16. b. j *

The first creation of a Baron by patent, 9. b *

The estate and liuelihod of a Baron, 69. a * q. 83. b. j

The relief of a Baron, 69. b. j. 83. b. j

Where a man called by writ dieth before hee sits in Parliament, no Baron, 16. b. j

The forme of such writ, ibid.

Issue of Baron, &c. or no Baron how triable, 16. b *

What Monasteries and Bishopricks in England were and are held by Barony, 79. a * vide tit. Bishop.

Where a Baron and Peere of the Realme shall bee exempt from Juries, vide tit. Challenge.

Where a Barony, &c. may be entailed, 20. a * vide tit. Taile Vide tit. Nobility.

C Barre vide tit. Pleadings.

The signification of the word, 372. a *

C Bastardy.

The Etymologie of the word (Bastard) 243. b. q 244. a. j

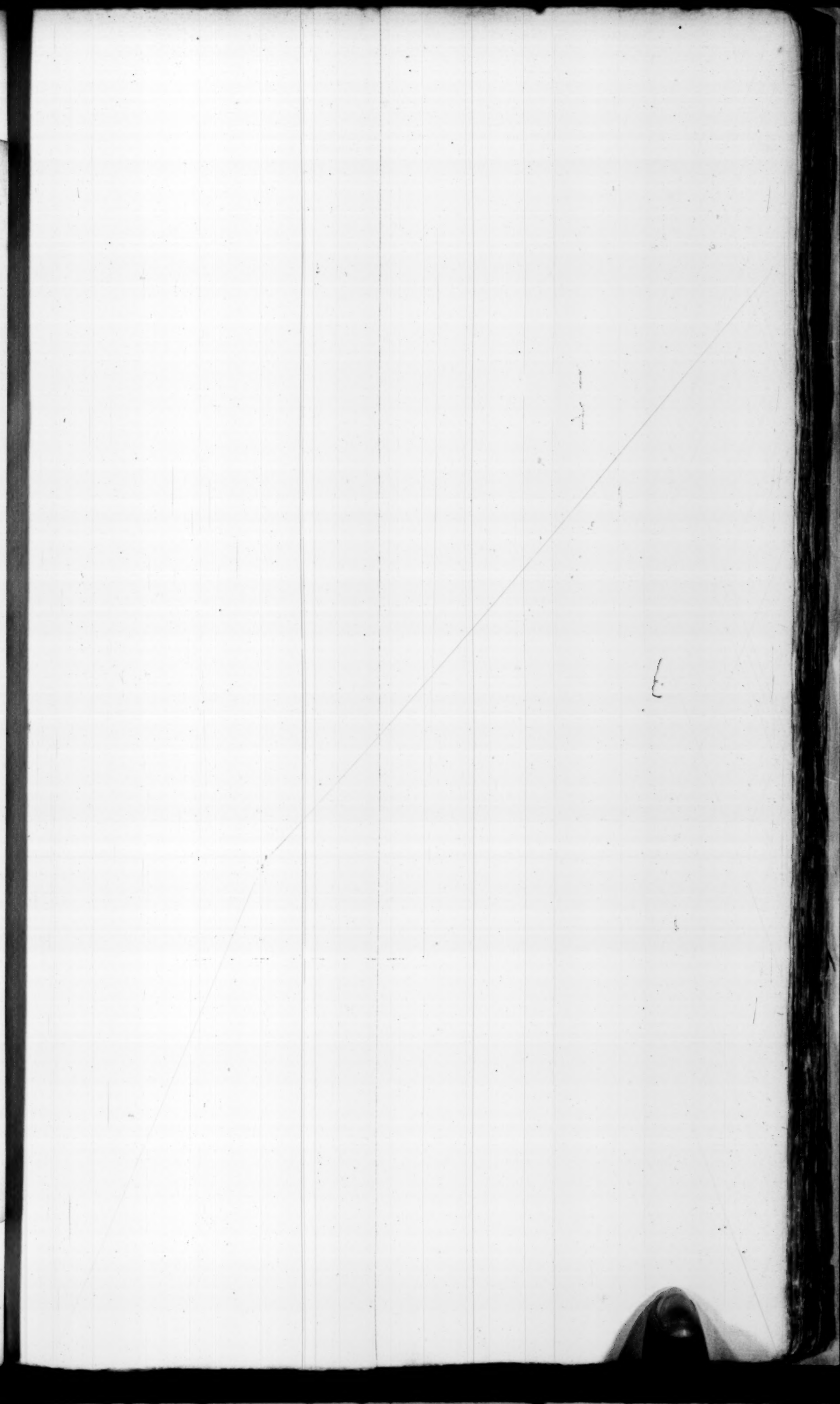
The severall kindes of Bastards, 244. a. j

Bastard of what estate in law, 1. b. j

By what name he may purchase Lands, and by what not, 3. b. j

Bastard no child within the Stat: of 32. and 34. H. 8. of Will. 78. a. q. 123. b. j

No consideration to raise an heir, 123. a. q



THE TABLE.

A Bastard brother, &c. no principall challenge, 157. a *
Issue borne after 9. moneths or 40. weekes of the husbands decease, a Bastard, 123. b †
Where the issue borne within marriage shall be reputed a Bastard, and where not, 244. a. *
In what law, and to what purposes a Bastard eigne is esteemed a mulier, 215. a †
Where the dying seised of the Bastard eigne without interruption shall barre the right of the mulier, 243. b †
Where such dying seised without a descent shall bee no barre, 244. a. *
What seisin by the bastard during his life shall be sufficient to barre the mulier, and what not, 15. a †
Where a partition by the Bastard and mulier shall bind the mulier and her heires, vide tit. Partition.
Where an entry by the Bastard and a descent after the death of the mulier his wife being priuement enfeint shall barre the sonne borne after, 244. a. *
Where the bastard die his wife enfeint the entry of the mulier shall barre the issue borne after, 244. a. *
Where the descent to the issue of the Bastard before entry shall barre the mulier, 244. a. *
Where such dying seised of the Bastard shall barre an Infant or feme covert mulier, ibidem.
Where such descent of seruices, reues, reuerfions, &c. shall barre the mulier, 244. a. †
Where such descent shall bind the mulier notwithstanding the wife of the Bastard be endowed, 244. a. †
Where such descent vpon a profession of the bastard in religion shall be a like barre, 244. a. †. 248. b. †
Where the collateral heire shall aswell be bound by such descent as the mulier, 244. a. †
Where two daughters a Bastard and mulier enter generally vpon the death of the Bastard her Issue shall inherite a mottie, 244. a. †. 368. a. †
Where a Mordancer lyeeth not against the bastard, vide tit. Mordancer.
Where a Bastard shall haue his age, vide tit. Age.
Where the entry and dying seised of the sonne of the Bastard shall barre the mulier, 244. b. †
The entry of what persons shall auoid the estate of the Bastard, and of what not, 245. a. * †
Where the agreement of the mulier to the entry of a stranger shall be a good claime to auoid the estate of the Bastard, 245. a. †
What act shall be said an interruption of the possession of the Bastard, and what not, 245. b. †
Where the bastard after his entry shall be bouched only by reason of the warrantie of his ancesto, 376. b. *
C Bedell.

The deriuation of the word, 334. b. *
The oath and office of a Bedell, ibid.

C Benerth quid: 86. a. †

C Berewica, seu Berewit quid: 116. a. †

C Berquarium, seu Bercaria quid: 5. b. *

C Bishop.

Howall the Bishoppicks in England and Wales are of the Kings foundation, and patronage, and held by Barony, 97. a. * †. 134. a. * †. 344. a. *
The number of them, & which are of ancient continuance and which of latter foundation, 94. a. *

How anciently they were Donatiue, and by what means they became Electiue, 134. a. †. 344. a. *
Who may write to the Bishop to certifie Bastardy, mulierie, &c. and who not, 134. a. †
Where and as to what acts the priuation, or translation of a Bishop shall amount to a death, and where and as to what not, 329. a. *
Where the confirmation of a grant of a Parson by the Bishop sole without the Deane and Chape: shall be good, and where not, vide tit. Confirmation.
Where a Bishop shall not haue aid of the King, vide tit. Ayde.
Vide tit. Corporation, & tit. Ordinary.

C Blood.

The seuerall bloods which a man is said to haue in him, 12. a. * †. 14. a. *
Who shall be said next of blood as to seuerall purposes, 10. b. per tot. pag. 88. b. *
What blood shall be said more worthy then other, and shall inherite before other, 12. b. per tot. pag. 14. a. per tot. pag.
Vide tit. Corruption of blood, Heire, Inheritance.
C Bokeland quid, 6. a. †. 58. a. †
C Bordarii, seu Borduanni qui, 5. b. *
C Boscus quid, and what passeth by such grant, 4. b. * †
C Bore quid, 127. a. *
C Bouata terræ quid, 5. a. †. vide Overage.
C Briga quid, 3. b. †
C Bruera quid, & vnde, and what passeth by such grant, 4. b. †. 5. a. †

C Burgage.

The Etymologie of the word, 108. b. †. 109. a. †.
The description of a tenure in Burgage, 108. b. †. 109. a. †
Of what person such tenure may be, 109. a. *
Vide tit. Knights Service, & Socage.
C Burgebore quid, 109. a. †. 127. a. *
C Burghenglish, vide tit. Custome.
C Bye, & Byan quid, 5. b. *

C Cambridge an ancient City, 109. b. *

C Capacity.

What persons are of abilitie to enfeoffe, and what not, vide tit. Feoffment.
What persons are of ability to purchase, and what not, vide tit. Purchase.
Mutus, surdus & cæcus of what things capable in law, & of what not, 8. a. *
What persons capable of a Guardianship in Socage, & what not, vide tit. Socage.
What persons capable of an Attorniship in the Kings Court, and what not, vide tit. Attornay.

What

THE TABLE

What persons capable to be of a Jury, and what not,
vide tit. Challenge & Juror.

**What persons capable of Offices of State, or which
concerne the Commonweale, and what not,** 107. b.
per tot. pag. vide tit. Office.

Of what things an Infant or feme covert capable,
Vide Infancy & Coverture.

Of what things a Monke capable, and of what not,
132. b *

**Of what things an Alien capable to his owne vse, and
of what to the vse of the King,** vide tit. Alien.

The capacity of the Queen without the King, vide tit.
Queene.

C Castle.

What things shall passe by the grant of a Castle,
5. a *

What Castle may be built by a subject, & what not, ibid.
**Of what Castle a woman shall bee endowed, and of
what not,** vide tit. Dower.

**What castle may be divided in a partition between par-
tisers, and what not,** 165. a *

Tenure by castle-gard, vide tit. Knights service.

**Where such tenure remaineth albeit the castle bee ru-
ined,** 83. a *

C Causa Matrimonii prælocuti.

**Where a man giue land to a woman causa, &c.
though he marry her, or the woman refuse she shall
retaine the land for euer, but not e conuerso,** 204. a *

**Where the feme in pleading may auerre such gift to be
causa Matrimonij, &c. without shewing a deed,** ibid. m.
226. a *

**Collaterall warrantie no barre in a Causa Matrimonij,
&c.** vide tit. Warrantie.

C Certificat e, vide tit. Tryall.

C Certaintie.

The seuerall kindes of certainties, 203. a *

**What certainties required in a Count, Barre, Re-
plice, Estoppel, &c.** vide tit. Pleading & Estoppel.

Where there may be a certainty in an uncertainty, 96. a *

C Cessauit.

Where it lyeth against the heir within age, 380. b *

**Where the tenant holdeth lands in seuerall counties by
one seruitce no Cessauit lyeth,** 154. a *. v. Star. W. 2. c. 21.

C Challenge.

The signification and derivation of the word, 155. b *

The seuerall sortes of challenges, 156. a *

**What shall be said a principall cause of challenge to the
array of the panell, and what not,** 156. a *

**What shall be said a sufficient challenge to the Array
for fauour, and what not,** 156. b *

**Where such challenge may be made the King being
partie, and where not,** 156. a *

**Where the partie notwithstanding his challenge to the
Array found against him shall haue his challenge to
the polles,** 156. b *

**Challenges to the polles what: and the seuerall kindes of
such challenges,** 156. a *

**Challenge peremptory what: where admitted, and
what number the party might challenge at the com-
mon Law, and what at this day,** 156. b *

The seuerall sortes of principall challenges to the polles,
156. b *

**Where a Peere of the Realme ought to be challenged,
and if neither partie will challenge him hee may
challenge himselfe,** 156. b *

**What shall be said a good challenge for want of frehold,
and what not,** 156. b *. 157. a *. vide Stat. 2. H. 5. cap. 3.
27. Eliz. cap. 6. vide tit. Juror.

Where an alien or billetn may be challenged, 156. b *

**What person may be challenged for an insufficient
Hundredor, and what not,** 157. a *

**What shall be said a principall challenge to the polles
by cause of affection, and what not,** 157. a *. b.
per tot. pag.

**Where the Plaintiffe may allege a principall cause of
challenge to the array, & pray processe to the coroners,
& where he ought to haue a Venire facias to the Sher-
iffe,** 157. b *

**Where in Outlawry of treason issue is toynd vpon a
collaterall point, yet the partie may haue such chal-
lenges as if he had bene arraigned vpon the crime it
selfe,** 157. b *

**What crime in a Jury shall be a principall cause of
challenge, and what not,** 6. a *. 158. a *. vide Star. W. 1.
ca. 38. Artic. super Chart. cap. 9. vide tit. Juror.

**At what time each challenge ought to be taken, & where
the partie must shew the cause of his challenge pre-
sently, and where not,** 158. a *. b *

**How and by whom challenges shall be tried, and to
whom Processe shall be awarded,** 158. a *. b *

Where a witness may be challenged, & where not, 6. b *

**Where a man may be challenged to be a Juryor & cannot
be challenged to be a witness, & e conuerso,** 6. b *

**Where a Nobleman being arraigned cannot challenge
his Peeres,** 156. b *. 294. a *

**Where the 4. Knights Electors of the grand Iurie
ought not to be challenged,** 294. a *

**Where and at what time the Juryors in a writ of right
may be challenged, and where & at what not,** 294. a *

Vide tit. Juror. Triall. & Verdict.

C Champerty, vide tit. Maintenance.

The signification and derivation of the word, 368. b *

C Charge and Discharge.

**Where an estate in abeyance may be charged, and
where not,** vide tit. Abeyance.

**Where and how a moucable inheritance in lands may
be charged,** 343. b *

Where a charge shall suruiue, and where not, 386. b *

**Where the charge of tenant in taile shall binde his He-
ires, and where not,** vide tit. Taile.

**Where the estate of the wife shall be bound by the charge of
her husband, and where not,** 184. b *. vide tit. Baron &
Feme.

**Where the charge of one Joyntenant shall be good against
his companion suruiuing, & where not,** v. tit. Joyntenants

**Where the acceptance of an estate against common right
shall subiect the partie to charges accruing since his
title,** 32. b *. 33. a *. 173. a *

**Where a forfeiture for breach of a condiction in law shall
auoid all meane charges, and where not,** vide tit.
Condition & Forfeiture.

**What charges shall be auoided by a Remitter, and
what not,** vide tit. Remitter.

**Where tenant in taile discontinue for life, & after grant
a rent charge, notwithstanding the death of the dis-
continuee**

THE TABLE.

continue the charge remaine, 349. a.†

Where things may be charged with a rent by grant or reservation, & what not, vide tit. Rent, & Reservation.
Where a charge by the Patron & Ordinary in time of vacation shall binde the succeeding Parson, vide tit. Parson.

Where the charges of the ancestor shall bee good against his heire, and where not, vide tit. Annuite & Heire.
Where the disseisee, &c. shall not avoid the charge of his seisor, &c. against his owne confirmation, vide tit. Confirmation.

¶ Charters.

Where they passe as incidents to the land, and where not, 6. a.†

Where a detinue lyeth for Charters, and what shall be said a good plea in detinue for Charters, and what not, vide tit. Detinue.

Where detainer of Charters shall be a good plea in dower by the Guardian, and where not, vide tit. Dower.

¶ Chase, vide Forest.

¶ Chattels.

The severall sorts of Chattels, 118. b.†

Where they shall descend or goe in succession, and where not, 9. a.†. 18. b.†. 46. b.†. 185. b.†. 388. a.†

What Chattels are grantable without deed, and what not, 85. a. per tot. pag.

Where a right of freehold may be shown in a Chattell, vide tit. Freehold.

In what respect tenant by Stat: Merchant, Seaple, &c. said to have a freehold, & in what but a Chattell, 42. a.†. 43. b.†

Where a freehold and a chattell of the same land may stand in one and the same person, simul & semel, and where not, vide tit. Freehold.

What chattels of the wife the husband shall have after her death, and what not, vide tit. Baron and Feme.

Where a freehold may be limited in a chattell, 147. b.†
Vide tit. Executors & freehold.

¶ Cheuage quid? 140. a.†

¶ City.

The description of a City, 109. b.†

For what purposes Cities first instituted, 109. b.†

The number of Cities in England, ibid.

Every City a village but not e contra, 115. b.†

Citizen not capable of the performance of an honourable service, 107. b.†

Vide tit. Village.

¶ Claime, vide tit. Continuall Claime.

¶ Clergie.

The severall sorts of Ecclesiasticall persons, 93. b.†

The state of the clergie in England at this day, 94. a.†

The severall orders of Friars formerly in this realme, vide tit. Monke.

How Clergie-men anciently excelled in the knowledge of the Common law, and the names of divers that had principall offices of Judicature, 304. b.†
Vide tit. Bishop, & Deane and Chapt.

¶ Coleberti qui? 5. b.†. 86. a.†.

¶ Collusion, vide tit. Couin.

¶ Combe quid? 5. b.†

¶ Commote quid? 5. a.†

¶ Commission.

VVhere a Commissioner to examine witnesses may be challenged to be a Juror in the same cause, and where not, 157. b.†

¶ Common.

Common whence so called, 122. a.†

The severall kindes of Common, 122. a.†

Where by purchase of parcell of the land in which, &c. the whole Common shall be extinct, and where not, 122. a.†

Where a disseisee cannot take benefit of a common appendant before recontinuance of that to which, &c. secus of an aduotion appendant, 122. b.† vide tit. Appendant.

Where by descent of part of the land in which, &c. to the commoner, the common shall bee appoynted, and where not, vide tit. Apporcionment.

Description to have solam Communiam, and to exclude the owner hold, secus to have solam vesturam, or pasturam, 122. a.†. 165. a.†

Where the Lord claime common appendant to his manor, the escheat of a tenancy no increaser of the common, 122. a.†

¶ Conclusion, vide Estoppel.

¶ Condition.

The division of conditions, 201. a.†. b.†

The description of a condition in deed, 201. a.†

What words shall make a condition, and what not, 203. a.†. b.†. 204. a.†. & b.†

Where the cause of a grant shall amount to a condition, and where not, 204. a.†

Where a Proviso shall amount to a condition, where to a limitation, & where to a covenant, 203. b.†. 237. a.†

What words shall amount to a condition in case of a lease for yeares, 204. a.†

Where by entry for a condition broken the parties shall bee in their former estates as to all purposes, and where not, 30. b.†. 103. a.†. 202. a.†. b.†. 218. b.†

Where upon a condition of re-entry for not payment of a rent & retenir untill satisfaction, the profits after entry shall be accounted as parcell of the satisfaction, and where not, 203. a.†

What estate the feoffee gaineth upon such re-entry, 203. a.†

Where notwithstanding such condition to retaine the feoffee upon tender of the rent may ouste the feoffee, 202. b.†. 203. a.†

At what place and time a demand of a rent to enter for a condition broken shall be sufficient, and at what not vide tit. Demand.

Where a condition subsequens against law or impossible at first, or becometh after impossible by the Act of God, the estate of the feoffee shall be absolute, 206. a.†. b.†. 219. a.†

Where the condition of an obligation or recognizance, &c. becometh impossible by the Act of God, the obligation, &c. is saved, 206. a.†

Where the condition of a bond being against law the bond it selfe shall be void, and where not, 206. b.†

Where a man shall neuer take advantage of a condition where the not performance cometh by his owne

THE TABLE.

at default, 206. b. f. 209. a. f.
 Where a lease and release shall be a good performance of a condition to make a feoffment, 207. a. f.
 Where an Assignee of the feoffee himselfe after assignement may tender money in performance of a condition, 207. b. f. 208. a. f.
 When no time is limited for performance of a condition where the party shall have time during his life, and where it ought to be performed in convenient time, 208. a. f. b. per tot. pag. 219. a. f. b. f.
 Where a condition is to be performed to a stranger, a tender and refusal shall give the feoffor or obligee a title of entry or forfeiture, and where not, vide tit. Tender and Refusal.
 Where a condition is broken for not payment of a rent the bringing of an assise, distress, or acceptance at a day after shall be a good dispensation, 211. b. f. vide tit. Acceptance.
 Where the acceptance of a collateral thing in satisfaction shall dispense with the performance of a condition, and where not, vide tit. Acceptance.
 Where a condition shall be said performed albeit the words be not pursued, and where not, 213. a. f. 218. a. f. 219. b. f.
 What persons may take advantage of a condition, and what not, 214. a. f. b. 215. a. f. b. 379. a. f. vide Stat. 34. H. 8. cap. 34. vide tit. Assignee.
 Where the heir may take advantage of a condition which his ancestor could not by possibility, 214. b. f.
 Where a condition may be apportioned, and where not, vide tit. Apportionment.
 Where a condition which creates an estate, shall be good without deed, 216. a. f.
 Where upon a grant for years conditionally to have fee, the fee shall be said to be in the grantee before performance of the condition, and where not, 216. b. 217. a. f. b. 218. a. f.
 A lease to a man and a woman upon condition which of them first marry shall have fee, and they intermarry, no fee shall accrue, 218. a. f.
 Where a lease is made with condition to have fee upon payment of money, the attainder and execution of the lessor before the day shall hinder the accrue, 218. a. f.
 Where notwithstanding the devising of the freehold or fee by a condition subsequent the former interest of the party shall remaine in him, and where not, 218. b. f.
 Where a man may take advantage of a condition without entry or claim, and where not, 218. a. f. b. f. 216. b. f. 237. a. f. 379. a. f.
 Where a condition is to make a gift in frankmarriage to one with the collar of the feoffor, a gift to him for life shall be a good performance, 219. b. f.
 Where a condition is to make a gift in frankalmoigne to a layman, a gift to him for life shall be a good performance, 219. b. f.
 Where a condition is to make a lease for life to a woman without impeachment of chastity, a lease to her or her husband without such clause, shall be a good performance, 219. b. f. 220. a. f.
 Where a condition is to reinfesse the feoffor and his heirs, a feoffment to the heirs of the feoffor to have to him and his heirs shall be no performance, 220. b. f.
 Where a feoffment is made upon condition of refoffment, what act by the feoffee shall be said a breach of such condition, and what not, 221. a. b. 222. a. b. f.

Where the feoffee is once disabled by possibility, what can enable his performance, locus of a disability of the part of the feoffor, 221. b. f. 222. a. f.
 Where a Tenant of the thing by licence made a feoffment upon condition of re-feoffment, a feoffment to his heirs after his death shall be no performance, 222. a. f. b. f.
 Where an advowson is granted upon condition of regrant, a regrant after the church is void is no performance, 222. b. f.
 Where the restriction of alienation by the condition of a gift or conveyance shall be good, and where repugnant, 223. a. per tot. pag. b. f.
 To what intent a condition that restrains the donee in tail to alien shall be good, and to what not, 223. b. f. 224. a. f. b. f. 379. a. f.
 Where a condition restraining an Infant, Baron and feme or an Ecclesiasticall corporation to alien shall be good, and where not, 224. a. f.
 Where a condition that tenant in tail may alien for the benefit of his issues shall be good, 224. b. f.
 Where a condition to enter upon the alienation & death of tenant in tail without issue shall be a good mention of a discontinuance, 224. b. f. 225. a. f.
 Where a condition consisteth of severall parts in the conjunctive, disjunctive, or both, how it shall be construed, and when said to be performed, 225. a. f.
 Where and by whom a deed of condition being pleaded ought to be shewed in court, and where and by whom not, vide tit. Deeds.
 How a man may be ayded by a condition without a deed, 226. a. f. b.
 The description of a Condition in law, 233. b. f.
 Where the breach of a condition in law shall be a forfeiture of the office or estate of an Infant, or feme covert, and where not, vide tit. Coverture & Infancy.
 Where an entry or recovery by reason of a condition in law shall avoid precedent charges, and where not, 233. b. f. 234. a. f.
 What words in a last Will shall make a condition that cannot in a deed, 236. b. f.
 What things may be done upon condition, and what not, 274. b. f.
 Where and to what assent to an act may be upon condition and what not, 306. b. f.
 Where the heirs shall enter for a condition broken albeit no right in the land descend, 202. a. f. 336. b. f.
 Where upon a gift, &c. a condition is reserved to a stranger the donor himselfe shall take advantage of it, and not the stranger, 379. a. f.
 Where a condition may stand good for part, and be void for other part, 379. a. f.
 Where an alienation shall extinguish a condition or power of reuocation, and where not, 265. b. f. 379. a. f. b. f.
 Where a lease for life is made with condition to have fee upon alienation of the reversion, upon alienation by fine there shall be no accrue, 378. b. f.
 Where in a gift in tail a condition upon alienation of the donee that his heirs shall lease and remaine over shall be void, 377. b. f. 378. a. b. 379. a. f.

Confirmation.

The Etymology and definition of a Confirmation 295. b. f.
 The forme of a Confirmation, ibidem.
 The severall kinds of Confirmations, 295. b. f.
 What

THE TABLE.

What shall be said good words of confirmation, and what conuerſance ſhall amount to a Confirmation, and what not, 301. b. * q. 302. a. per tot. pag.

Where the ſame words ſhall amount to a grant and a confirmation of one and the ſame thing, 302. a. †

Where priuilege is requiſite in a confirmation, and where not, 296. a. †. 305. b. †

Where a confirmation to the leſſe for yeares of a tenet for life or diſſeiſor ſhall be good, ſecus of a releaſe, 296. a. b. †. 308. a. †

Where a leaſe is made to begin at a day to come, a confirmation to the leſſe before the day ſhall be void, 296. b. †

Where a confirmation of part of the eſtate ſhall be a good confirmation of the whole, and where onely for that part, 296. b. q. 297. a. † *

Where a confirmation to him in the reuerſion or remainder ſhall enure to the particular eſtate in poſſeſſion, but not to conuerſo, 297. a. q. b. †. 298. a. †. vide tit. Relcaſe.

Where tenant in taile hat a reuerſion in fee expectant, a confirmation of the eſtate taile ſhall not extend to the reuerſion, 297. a. q.

Where two leaſes for yeares are in being determinable upon the death of a tenant for life, and hee in the reuerſion confirms the laſt and after confirme the firſt leaſe, by the death of the tenant for life the firſt ſhall determine and the laſt continue, 296. a. *.

Where two tenants haue one for life, and the other in fee, a confirmation to the tenant in fee for his life ſhall extend to his companion, and the whole fee ſimple alſo, 297. b. †

Where one diſſeiſor by the confirmation of his diſſeiſee ſhall hold out his companion, and where not, 298. a. q. b. † *

Where a confirmation to tenant for life to haue his eſtate to him and his heires ſhall make no enlargement, otherwiſe where it is to haue the land to him, &c. 298. b. q. 299. a. †

Where a confirmation to the husband and wife ſeiſed in the right of the wife for life, ſhall enure to the husband in remainder for his life, 299. a. q. b. q.

A confirmation to baron and feme, ſeiſed for life in right of the feme, to haue to them and their heires, how it ſhall enure, 299. b. †

A Confirmation to baron and feme tenants for life by ſeueral moities to haue to them and their heires, how it ſhall enure, 299. b. †

A Confirmation to tenant for life and him in the remainder for life to haue to them and their heires, how it ſhall enure, 299. b. *

Where after a gift to two men and the heires of their bodies the donor confirme to them and their heires how it ſhall enure, 299. b. *

Where a Confirmation to baron and feme poſſeſſed of a terme for yeares in right of the feme ſhall enure to them for their liues in ioyntenancy, 300. a. †

Where the re-entrie or recovery of the diſſeiſee ſhall not auoid the charge of the diſſeiſor or his heire againſt his owne confirmation, 300. a. *

Where the ſcoffor by entrie for a condition broken ſhall not auoid the charge of the ſcoffee againſt his owne confirmation, 300. a. *. 301. a. q.

Where the licence of the Patron and Ordinary to the Parſon to grant a rent ſhall be a good confirmation of the ſame grant, 300. b. *

Where the Confirmation of the grant of a Parſon by the Biſhop ſole without the Deane & Chapter ſhall be good, and where not, 300. b. *. 329. a. q.

Where the grant of a Parſon with the confirmation of Patron and Ordinary ſhall bind the ſucceſſor during the continuance of the Patron's eſtate, 300. b. * q.

Where the grant of a Parſon confirmed by another Parſon his patron ſhall bind onely during his life without the confirmation of the patron paramount, 300. b. *

Where tenant in taile being patron confirme, and after diſcontinue the grant ſhall bind during the diſcontinuance & if the taile be barred for ever, 300. b. q.

Where a Biſhop hauing two Chapters make a grant, the confirmation of the one without the other ſhall not bind his ſucceſſor, 301. a. †

Where a diſſeiſor make a Charter of feoffment, and a letter of attorney to make liuery, the confirmation of the diſſeiſee before liuery is void, ſecus of ſuch Charter by a Wiſſe & confirmation by the Deane and Chapter of the grant of a reuerſion before attornment, 301. a. †

Where a Biſhop at the Common Law granted land to the King, the confirmation of the Deane & Chapter before inrolment was good to bind the ſucceſſor, albeit the confirmation was neuer inrolled, 301. a. †

Where tenant for life grant a rent in fee the confirmation of him in the reuerſion ſhall make the rent good for ever, 301. a. *

Where the leaſe of tenant for life & him in the reuerſion ſhall be ſaid the leaſe of the tenant and confirmation of him in the reuerſion & where conuerſo, 45. a. * q.

Where the grant of the bargain and bargainee before inrolment ſhall be ſaid the grant of the bargainor and confirmation of the bargainee, but conuerſo after inrolment, 147. b. *

Where the heire of the diſſeiſor and the diſſeiſee toyne in a feoffment it ſhall be conſtrued the feoffment of the heire and confirmation of the diſſeiſee, but conuerſo if the diſſeiſor himſelfe and the diſſeiſee had toynd, 302. b. † q. vide tit. Feoffments.

Where a tenure may be abridged by a confirmation, ſecus of a Common or rent charge, 305. a. * q.

Where the reſeruatiſon of a new tenure upon a confirmation to the tenant ſhall be void, 305. a. q. 306. a. †

A confirmation or releaſe by the Lord paramount to the tenant to hold by leſſer ſeruites void, 305. b. † *

Where the Lord releaſe or confirme to his tenant in Chivalry to hold by knights ſeruite onely for all ſeruites and demands, yet ward, marriage, &c. ſhall continue, 305. b. q.

Where a confirmation to an Abbot tenant to hold in free almoigne ſhall be good, 306. a. * q. b. †

Where a ſtranger ſeiſe and detain a villaine, a confirmation to him by the Lord void, 306. b. *

Where a confirmation to the grauntee for life of a rent ſhall be good by way of enlargement and where not, 308. a. * q.

Where a confirmation to leſſe for life of his eſtate the remainder ouer ſhall be ſufficient to paſſe the remainder, 317. a. q. vide tit. Attornment.

C Conſtable, vide tit. Marshall.

The ſeueral acceptions in Law of the word, 234. b. †

C Continuall Claime.

The deſcription of a continuall claime, and whence ſo called, 250. a. q. b. †

Where a continuall claime by him that haeth right and cannot enter ſhall auoid a defeaſe, 250. b. † *

Where the heire ſhall take benefit of a continuall claime made

THE TABLE.

- made by his ancestor to avoid a descent, and where not, 250. b. q.
- Where the continuall claime of him in the reversion or remainder shall avoid a descent in the absence of tenant for life, 251. a. f.
- Where the claime by him in the remainder for life shall avail him in the remainder in fee as to the avoidance of such descent and where not, 251. a. q. b. 252. a. *
- Where the surviving tenant shall take benefit of a continuall claime made by his companion, 252. a. *
- Where and to what purposes a continuall claime shall amount to an entry, and seisin and where as to what not, 253. b. per tot. pag. 254. a. f. 263. a. *
- Where such claime out of the view of the land, and where within the view shall be sufficient, and where not, 254. a. q. b. f. *
- Where a claime shall amount to an entry to perfect a livery within the view, and where not, vide Livery of seisin.
- Within what time a continuall claime ought to be made at the Common Law, and within what at this day, 254. b. q. 255. a. 256. a. *. vid. Stat. 32. H. 8. cap. 31.
- Where such claime at the common Law shall avoid all manner of descents hapning within the year and day, 255. b.
- Where such year and day to avoid a descent shall not be accounted for the disseisin but for the claime, 256. a. f. *
- Where the continuance of possession after entry such claime shall be a disseisin, for which the party may have trespass or a forcible entry if it be with force, 256. b. 257. a.
- Where such claime made by the servant of him that right hath upon his commandment shall be sufficient to avoid a descent, and where not, 257. b. *. q. 258. a. & b. 259. a. f.
- Where a claime of goods shall amount to a seizure, and where not, 258. b. q.
- Where the bringing of an action shall amount to a claime, 263. a. *. q. 145. b. f.
- What claime shall hinder a Remitter and what not, Vide tit. Remitter.
- Where the husband discontinue the land of his wife upon condition, by the entry of his heir for the condition broken the state shall be in the wife without entry or claime, 202. a. *. 336. b. *. 337. a. f.
- Where an agreement to the entry of a stranger in the name of him that right hath within the 5. years shall be a good claime to avoid a fine, 245. a. *. 258. a. f.
- Within what time claime ought to be made after judgment in a writ of Right, or upon a fine levied at the Common Law, 254. b. q. 262. a. *. vid. tit. Fines.
- Non Claime non preiudicat an Infant at the common Law, other wise to a feme covert, 262. b. f. vide tit. Fines.
- Vide tit. Discontinuance, & Entry Congeable.
- C Contract.
- The derivation of the word, 47. b. *
- What shall be said a sufficient contract whereupon to ground an action of debt, and what not, 162. b. q.
- C Confians of Pleas.
- Of what matters the Ecclesiasticall Court ought to have Confians and of what not, 96. a. q. b. f. *
- No Confians grantable in an attainr, vide Stat. 3. H. 8. c. 3.
- No Confians grantable in a Quare impedit, vide tit. Quare impedit.
- C Cope Quid 4. b. q. 5. b. q.
- C Copyhold.
- The signification of the word Copia, 57. b. q.
- The description of a tenancy by copy, 57. b. q. 58. a. f.
- Whence so called, 60. a. f.
- How Coptholders in ancient times were called, 58. a. f. 61. a. *. 62. a. q.
- By what things a Coppyhold custome ought to be supported, 58. b. *
- What things may be granted by Copy, and what not, 58. b. f. q.
- By what persons admittances, and voluntary grants by Copy ought to be made, and by what not, 58. b. f.
- Where a grant by Copy shall be good by one who is not dominus pro tempore, 58. b. *
- By what means Coppyhold land or right may be transferred over, and by what not, 58. b. q. 59. a. f. 61. b. *
- The forme of a Coppyhold surrender, 59. a. *
- Where such a surrender out of the Court of the Lord shall be good, and where not, 59. a. q. 61. b. *. 62. a. f.
- What act, &c. by the tenant shall be said a forfeiture of his Coppyhold estate, and what not, 59. a. *. 63. a. f.
- To what purpose the Lord shall be said in by the surrender of his coppyhold tenant, and what not, 59. b. f.
- Where the interest of the Coppyhold estate shall be bound by the surrender, and the admittance of the Lord shall have relation unto it, 59. a. f. 62. a. f.
- Where the estate of Cestuy que vie shall ensure the limitation in the surrender and not in the admittance of the Lord, 51. b. f. 61. b. q.
- Where the Lord shall be compelled to make admittance according to the surrender to him which was dominus pro tempore before, 59. b. *
- Where a custome to have fines of coppyhold tenants by the alteration of the Lord or tenant shall be good and where not, 59. b. q.
- Where fines since certain are unreasonably exacted the coppyholder shall not be compelled to pay the, 59. b. q. 60. a. f.
- How Coppyholders shall implead, and be impleaded, and the forme of such plaint, 60. a. *
- Where a coppyhold may be intailed, and such intaille also docked by surrender, 60. b. f.
- What remedy a coppyholder hath against his lord for an election without cause, 60. b. *. q. 61. a. f. 62. b. q. 63. a. f.
- What remedy a coppyhold tenant hath for an erroneous recovery in the Court of his Lord, 60. a. *
- The office and duty of the lord of a coppyhold manor, 59. b. *
- Where admittances by the Lord out of the Court of Manor shall be good, 61. b. *
- Where the wife of a coppyholder shall be endowed, and where not, 33. b. q. vide tit. Dower.
- Tenants by the verge why so called, and how they differ from tenants by copy, 61. a. *
- The office and duty of a Steward of a coppyhold manor, vide Steward.
- The office and duty of a baylife of a coppyhold Manor, vide tit. Bailife.
- The difference between tenants at will, by custome, and by the common Law, vide tit. Tenant at will.
- C Corody.
- Where a house or land may be appendant to a Corody, 49. a. *. vide tit. Appendants.
- C Corporation.
- The description of a Corporation, and why so called, 250. a. *
- The division of Corporations, 2. a. q. 250. a. *
- How many severall waies a Corporation may commence and be established, 250. a. *
- What Corporation shall take a fee simple without the word (successors) and what not, 94. b. *
- Where a sole Corporation shall take a fee simple without the word (successors) and where not, 94. b. q. 95. b. q.
- Where

†
E
s
t
L
b
f
e
t

THE TABLE.

Where the privileges belonging to a Corporation by prescription shall determine by the change of the same Corporation, and where not 102. b. ¶

Where by the dissolution of a Corporation the lands shall revert to the donor and shall not escheat, 13. b. ¶

Where and what Corporation may maintain a writ of right, and where and what not, 341. b. per tot. pag.

Where a disclaimer, or other act by an Abbot, Bishop, &c. shall bind their successors, & where not, 103. a. ¶

The power which Ecclesiastical Corporations had to dispose of their lands, &c. at the Common Law, and how they are now restrained by statutes, 44. a. ¶ 300. b. ¶ 301. a. ¶ 325. b. ¶ 342. a. ¶

What leases at this day are good by a Bishop, Dean and Chapter, &c. and what not, 44. a. & b. 342. a. ¶ Vide tit. Leases.

Where and what Corporation may do and receive homage and where and what not, 65. b. ¶ 66. b. ¶ 67. a. ¶ 341. b. ¶ vide tit. Homage.

Where a grant to a Corporation aggregate, albeit the head of the corporation be wanting at the time, shall be good, and where not, 264. a. ¶

Corruption of blood.

Where and what Attainder shall work a corruption of blood, and where & what not, v. tit. Attainder.

In what manner and degree the blood said to be corrupted by Attainder, 391. b. ¶

By what means the blood corrupted by attainder may be restored & by what not, 8. a. ¶ 391. b. ¶ 392. a. ¶

Where corruption of blood in the father shall disable the issue to inherit his mother, 12. a. ¶

Where corruption of blood in the father shall disable the son to inherit to his brother, & where not, 8. a. ¶

Where corruption of blood in the eldest son shall hinder a descent to the youngest, 13. a. ¶ 392. a. ¶

Judgement to be hanged by Marshall law no corruption of blood, 13. a. ¶ Vide tit. Heire.

Cosinage.

Where & by whom a writ of Cosinage lieth, 160. a. ¶

Where it lieth for a rent charge or secke, ibidem.

Costs, vide tit. Damages.

Cotterelli, & Corragium quid, 5. b. ¶ 56. b. ¶

Covenant.

Where an assignee shall take advantage of a Covenant without being named in the deed, and where not, 384. b. ¶ 385. a. ¶

Where a man shall be bound by the covenants, & conditions in an Indenture albeit he never sealed the deed and where not, 230. b. ¶ 231. a. ¶

Where a covenant in deed shall destroy the covenant in law, and where not, 384. a. ¶ vide tit. Warranty.

A release of all actions and suits no discharge of a covenant before it be broken, locus of a release of covenants, 292. b. ¶

Where upon a Covenant to pay money at severall times after the first default an action of covenant lieth, otherwise of Debt upon an obligation, 292. b. ¶ Vide tit. Payment.

Coverture.

The signification of the word and whence so called, 112. a. ¶

Where a feme covert may be a purchaser, and where the estate shall be said to be in her before the agreement of her husband, 3. a. ¶ 356. b. ¶

Where laches shall be adjudged in a feme covert and where not, 246. b. ¶ 352. a. ¶ 356. b. ¶ vide tit. Infant.

Where a feme covert may sue and be sued without her

husband, 132. b. ¶ 133. a. per tot. pag. v. tit. Banishment.

Where the breach of a Condition in law shall be a forfeiture of the office or estate of a feme covert, and where not, 233. b. ¶ vide tit. Forfeiture.

To what purposes a procurement precedent or agreement subsequent shall make a feme covert a disseisor, and to what not, 357. b. ¶

Where the dying seized of a bastard without interruption shall bar a feme covert mulier, v. tit. Bastard.

No privilege of Non-claim to a feme covert at the Common Law, 262. b. ¶

Vide tit. Baron and Feme.

Couin and Fraud.

The description & derivation of the word, 257. a. ¶ b. ¶

Where assignment of Dower or other lawful act compassed by Couin shall be avoided, 35. a. ¶ 357. b. ¶

Where Couin in disseising the discontinuer & infroising the party that right hath, shall hinder a Remitter, and where not, vide tit. Remitter.

Where upon a condition of payment of money, a continuous payment in shew shall be no performance, 209. b. ¶

Where and how fraudulent connivances, executions, &c. shall be avoided at this day, and against what persons they shall be void, & against what not, 3. b. ¶

Vide stat. 13. Eliz. cap. 15. & 27. Eliz. cap. 4.

Where a Recovery by Couin against a tenant for life shall be a forfeiture of his estate, 362. a. ¶ 356. a. ¶

Vide stat. 14. Eliz. cap. 8. & tit. Forfeiture.

Where a termor for years, gardian, tenant by Stat. merchant, Elegit, &c. shall falsifie a recovery by Couin had against him in the reuision, and where not, 46. a. ¶ vide stat. 21. H. 8. cap. 15.

Where the fraudulent conveyance of the tenant to his heire shall not prejudice the Lord of his Wardship, reissue, &c. vide stat. Merton. ca. 6. & tit. Wardship.

Where a collateral warranty after a disseisin by Couin shall be no bar, 366. b. ¶ vide tit. Warranty.

Count. Vide tit. Pleadings.

The Etymology & signification of the word, 17. a. ¶

The office and nature of a Count, 17. a. ¶ 303. b. ¶

Where the Count varying from the words of the writ shall be good and where not, 26. b. ¶ 54. b. ¶ 335. b. ¶ 344. a. ¶ Vide tit. Writs.

Court.

The definition and derivation of the word, 58. a. ¶

The divers kinds of inferior Courts and the severall Judges of them, ibidem.

Court Baron whence so called, & in what place such Court ought to be holden, and in what not, 58. a. ¶

What Courts are of record, and what not, 117. a. ¶ 168. b. ¶

The Court of Parliament and its jurisdiction, vide tit. Parliament.

The antiquity and jurisdiction of the Courts of Kings Bench and Common Pleas, 71. b. ¶

The Admirals Court & its jurisdiction, and according to what law they proceed, vide tit. Admirall.

The Court of the Marshall and its jurisdiction, and according to what law they proceed, v. tit. Marshall.

The County Court, Turne of the Sherrife, and Court Leet, 168. a. ¶ b. ¶

The Ecclesiastical Court and its jurisdiction, 96. a. ¶ b. ¶ 344. a. ¶

Cui in vita.

Where such writ lieth by the wife after the death of the husband upon his alienation & discontinuance, and where not, Vide stat. W. 2. cap. 3.

Where

THE TABLE.

Whereupon a recovery in an action of waste against the husband and wife by default, the wife shall have a Cui in vita, 355. b.
Vide tit. Quod ei deforceat, & Resceit.

C Curtesie of England.

The description of a tenant by the Curtesie of England, and why so called, 29. a. 30. a.
Of what things the husband shall be tenant by the curtesie, and of what not, 29. a. 30. b.
Of what estate of the wife the husband shall be tenant by the curtesie, and of what not, 29. b.
Where the husband shall be tenant by the curtesie of an estate in suspense, and where not, 29. b.
Of what seisin of the wife the husband shall be tenant by the curtesie, and of what not, 29. a. 40. a.
Where a seisin shall be sufficient to make a tenancy by the curtesie that shall not make a possessio fratris, 15. b.
Where the husband shall be tenant by the curtesie of a seisin of his wife had by intrusion by the king, 30. b.
What time of having issue sufficient to entitle the husband to be tenant by the curtesie & what not, 29. b. 30. a.
What manner of issue sufficient to entitle him and what not, 29. b.
Where the husband shall be tenant by the curtesie without having issue, 30. a. 111. a.
Where the husband shall be tenant by the curtesie of an estate of the wife determined, and where not, 30. a.
What things necessary to a tenancy by the curtesie, 30. a.
To what purposes the estate of the husband after issue is respected during the life of the wife, 30. a. 67. a. 124. b.
Where the husband after the death of the wife cannot waive his estate by the curtesie & claim by devise, 30. a.
Where the crying of the child is not necessary to entitle the husband by the curtesie, 30. a.
Where the husband shall be tenant by the curtesie albeit the issue cannot by possibility inherit, and where not, 29. a. 40. a.
In what cases a man by having issue shall be tenant by the curtesie: where a woman shall not be endowed, 30. a. b.
Where tenant by the curtesie after assignment of his estate shall be liable to waste and where not, vide tit. Waste.
Where after assignment he shall return to the grant of a reversion, vide tit. Attornment.
Where the warranty of a tenant by the curtesie shall be a bar to the heir and where not, vide tit. Warranty.
Where a feoffment upon condition shall extinct a title to be tenant by the curtesie notwithstanding an entry for condition broken, 30. b.

C Customes.

The derivation and severall acceptations in law of the word (consuetudo) 58. b.
What things necessary to the essence of a custome 110. b. 112. b.
The difference between a custome & a prescription, 112. b.
In what places a custome may be alleged, and what customes may be alleged in bpland Townes, and what in Boroughs, 33. b. 110. b.
Where a custome may be alleged against an act of Parliament, & where not, vide tit. Prescription, & tit. Devise.
Customes against reason void, 59. b. 62. a. 140. a.
Where a custome within a manor to have a fine of curtenant for marrying his daughter without the Lords licence shall be good, and where not, 139. b. 140. a.
In what Customes a Prescription ought to be alleged, and in what not, 175. b.

Where by custome a freehold & inheritance may pass by surrender in the court of the Lord, vide tit. Surrender.
Custome that an Abbot or Bishop shall pay reliefe good vide tit. Reliefe.
Custome that the heir of tenant in Socage shall be in ward to the Lord good, vide tit. Wardship.
Custome of Gaucilind, vide tit. Gaucilind.
Custome of Borough English what, 110. b. 140. b.
Custome that the youngest sonne shall inherit if he be not of the halfe blood, good, 140. b.
Custome that the eldest daughter or sister onely shall inherit, good, 140. b.
Usage, and not blage, a good argument in Law for proof or disproof of any matter, 81. a. b.
Vide tit. Prescription.

C Damages.

The proper signification of the word, 257. a.
Where upon a tort action and recovery by Parceners damages shall enure to the severalty, 198. a.
Where upon a recovery in waste by the Hunt and Peice for waste done in the life of the other sister, the Hunt onely shall recover damages, 198. a.
Where upon a recovery in waste by tenant for life and him in the reversion, he in the reversion onely shall recover damages, 42. a.
Damages not the principall in an action of Waste, vide tit. Waste.
Where damages shall be recovered in a writ of Dower and where not, vide tit. Dower.
Where in an action of trespass damages shall be recovered for the entry onely, and where for all the means occupation, 287. a.
Where in a writ of Entry upon the stat. of R. 2. damages onely shall be recovered for the entry, and not for the means profits, 257. a.
What damages and costs the plaintiff shall recover in a writ of forcible entry, vide stat. 8. H. 6. cap. 9.
Damages not recoverable in a Quare impedit at the Common Law, vide tit. Quare impedit.
Where upon a feoffment by a disseisor to divers persons the survivor not agreeing to the feoffment shall be excused of damages in a writ of entry, 359. b. 360. a. vide stat. Glocest. cap. 1.
Where in a Plea the tenant plead Non tenore, or disclaim, the demandant may auerre him tenant to recover his damages, vide tit. Auerrment.
Where the defendant in an Appelle shall recover damages and where not, vide tit. Abettors.
Where the plaintiff may release damages & have judgement of the principall, 355. b.

C Day.

The legal acceptation of the word, 134. b.
The common dates between summons in real actions and the return, 134. b.
The dates anciently allotted to felons in trial of life to make their defence, & the course of proceeding in the Kings bench upon indictments at this day, 134. b.
What are said dies speciales, and what dies gratie, 134. b. 135. a.
In what cases such dates are granted, & in what not, ib.
To what purpose the day of Nisi prius, and the day in banke are said alone, 135. a.
What are said dies iuridici and dies non iuridici, 135. a.
What dies artificiales, and dies naturales, 135. a.
At what time foraine nations begin to account the day, 135. a.

What

THE TABLE.

What shall be said a year, halfe a year, a quarter of a year, and what a moneth in legall computation. 135.b.†
 Where an action of debt lieth not for money to bee paid at severall dayes untill all the dates be incurred. vide tit. Debt & Payment.
 Where the common law gave the disseisee a yeare and a day after his claime to enter, the day of his claime shall be taken inclusively. 255.a.†
 Where in a Protection profectione for one year, the day of the Teste shall be taken inclusively. 130.b.*
 In aduise to Students in spending the day. 64.b.*
 Vide tit. Time.

¶ Deane & Chapter.

The Etymology of the word Deane. 95.a.†
 The manner how Deanes come in, and are installed at this day. 95.a.*
 Chapter, what, & the severall sorts of Chapters. 95.a.*
 Vide tit. Bishop, Clergy, & Corporation.

¶ Debt.

Where an action of debt lyeth for rent, and where not. 47.a.† b.* 57.b.†
 What shall be said a good plea in debt for rent. 47.b.†
 Where an action of debt lieth for Reliefe, Esuage, &c. and where not. 47.b.* 83.a.†
 What shall be a sufficient contract whereupon to ground an action of debt, and what not. vide tit. Contract.
 Where upon payment of money at severall dayes an action of debt lyeth not before the last day bee past. 47.b.* 292.b.†
 Where an action of debt lieth by the grantee of a reuer. before attornment, & where not. vide tit. Attornment.
 Where the Executors shall have an action of debt, for the arerages of rent, which the testator himselfe could not. 146.b.†
 Where the acceptance of a lesser summe shall be a good barre in debt upon an obligation, and where not. vide tit. Acceptance.
 Where the acceptance of a collateral thing in satisfaction shall be a good barre in debt upon an obligation. vide ibid.
 Where an action of debt lieth against an Infant upon a contract, and where not. 172.a.* vide tit. Infant.
 Where by a release of all debts an Execution shall be discharged. 76.a.† vide tit. Execution.

¶ Deedes.

A Deed what, & what things incident thereto. 35.b.†
 The diuers kindes of Deedes. 35.b.† 36.a.†.*
 The severall parts of a deed, and the nature and office of each part. 6.a.* 229.b.†
 Where a deed shall be good, albeit the formall and orderly parts thereof be wanting. 7.a.†
 The difference between a Deed and a Charter. 9.a.†
 What shall be said a good delivery of a deed, and what not. 36.a.† 49.b.*
 Where a deed shall receive tryall per pais, and where by the Court. 35.b.†
 Diuers rules concerning the constructions of Deedes. 36.a.*
 The antiquity of sealing Deedes and Charters. 7.a.*
 How the dates of Deedes were anciently omitted. 6.a.†
 Where every deed ought to be in parchment or paper. 35.b.† 171.b.† 229.a.*

Where a letter of Attorny may be contained within a deed of feoffment, & where not. vide tit. Livery of seisin.
 What inheritances shall passe without deed, & what not. 121.b.†
 What Chattels shall passe without deed, and what not. vide tit. Chattels.
 Where, and why a deed being pleaded ought to be shewed in Court. 35.b.† 121.b.† 225.a.† b.†
 What manner of deed is pleadable in Court, & what not. 225.b.*
 Where a stranger to a deed may take benefit thereby without shewing the same in Court, and where not. 267.b.† 317.b.†
 Where and by what persons a condition may be pleaded without shewing a deed in Court, & where, & by what persons not. 225.a.† b.† c.† 226.a.†.* 393.a.†
 Where the deed of Condition ought to be shewed, albeit the condition be executed, and where not. 226.a.† 227.b.* 228.b.†
 Where a deed remaining in one Court may be pleaded in another Court without shewing forth. 231.b.*
 Where a deed shewed in Court shall be said to remain in the custody of the Court, and where in the custody of the party. 231.b.†
 A deed poll what, and whence so called. 229.a.†
 Where one person may take advantage of a deed poll made to another, and how. 231.a.† b.† c.† 232.a.† b.†
 The description of an Indenture, and by what names it was called anciently, & by what at this day. 229.a.† 143.b.*
 Where a deed beginning Hæc Indentura, and without any actual indenting, shall bee no Indenture, secus if the parchment or paper be indented, though there be no such words. 143.b.† 229.a.*
 The severall kindes of Indentures, and the formes of them. 229.b. 230.a.
 Where upon a gift in talle by Indenture, the part of the donee after his death without issue shall belong to the donor. 229.a.†
 Where an Indenture shall be said the deed of the feoffee, albeit no mention be made of putting his seale to the deed, and where not. 230.b.†.*
 Where a man shall take and be bound by an Indenture, albeit he neuer sealed the deed, and where not. 230.b.† c.† 231.a.†.*
 Where an Indenture shall be an Estoppel, & where not. vide tit. Estoppel.
 Where a reservation of rent upon equality of partition shall be good without deed. vide tit. Partition.
 Where assignement of dower shall be good without deed, and where not. vide tit. Dower.
 Where an Exchange shall be good without deed, and where not. vide tit. Exchange.
 Vide tit. Charter, Defeasance, Habendum, Inrolment, & Obligation.

¶ Default.

The legall acception of the word. 259.b.*
 The severall causes allowed by the law for saving a default. 259.b.†
 Where sicknesse shall bee no cause to save a default. ibidem.
 Where a recovery by default against one out of the Realme in the Kings service shall not be avoided by error. vide tit. Recovery.
 Where upon a recovery by default in a real action against tenant for life, a Quod ei deforceat lieth. vide tit. Quod ei deforceat.

THE TABLE.

Where upon a recovery by default a writ of disseisin lieth. vide tit. Disseisin.

Where judgement shall be given in a writ of right upon default of the tenant. 295. b. †
Vide tit. Non suit. & Retraxit.

C Deceasance.

The derivation of the word. 236. b. †
Where and what inheritances may be defeated by indentures of deceasance, and where and what not. 236. b. † 237. a. †.

Where an execution upon a recognisance of statute may be avoided by a deceasance. vide tit. Execution.
Vid. tit. Decedes.

C Deforcement.

The signification and derivation of the word. 331. b. †.
The difference between a deforcement, disseisin, abatement, &c. vide tit. Abatement.

C Degrees.

Radius unde dicitur. 24. a. †
How the degrees of consanguinity are computed in the Common, Canon, and Civill Lawes. 23. b. 24. a. †
vide tit. Frankmarriage.

The severall sorts of degrees in a writ of Entry. 238. b. †
What estate or change shall make a degree to have a writ of Entry in the Per, and what not. 239. a. †. 318. a. †
Where albeit the degrees be once past, the writ may be brought within the degrees againe. 239. a. †
Where two estates shall make but one degree in a writ of Entry. ibid.

C Demand.

The severall kinds of demands. 291. b. †
The extent of the word, and what shall passe, or be discharged by a release of all demands. vid. tit. Releases.
At what place and time a demand of a rent to enter for a condition broken, or to have an issue ought to be made, and at what not. 144. a. † 153. a. †. b. † 201. b. † 202. a. †.
Where a distresse is granted upon not payment and demand, yet the grantee may distraine after the day of payment, without any demand. 144. a. † 202. a. †
Vide tit. Request.

C Demurrer.

Demurrer what, and whence derived. 71. b. †
The forme of a demurrer. 71. b. †
The severall kinds of demurrers. 72. a. †
What things are admitted by a demurrer, and what not. 72. a. †
Where there is a demurrer for part, and issue for other part, which shall be first tried. 72. a. † 125. b. †
The course of the proceeding of the Judges upon a demurrer. 72. a. †
Where the party shall alledge speciall matter, and conclude with a demurrer. 72. a. †
Where a demurrer may be upon a plea, receipt, voucher, voucher of law, &c. 72. a. †
Where the party shall be compelled to sayne in demurrer, and where not. 72. a. †
Dene seu Denne, quid. 4. b. † 5. b. †

C Denizen.

The Etymology of the word. 129. a. †
The severall acceptions of the word. 129. a. †.

The difference between naturalization, and denization by the Kings letters patents. 8. a. † 129. a. †. †
Vide tit. Alien & Ligeance.

C Departure.

For departure in despite of the Court. v. tit. Retraxit.
Departure in pleading, what. 304. a. †
Where the Rejoinder containing matter subsequent to the barre shall be a departure, & where not. 304. a. †
Where the defendant plead performance of Covenants, and the Plaintiff reply that he did not such an act, &c. so say that he offered to doe it, and the Plaintiff refused shall be a departure. 304. a. †
Where the party intituleth himselfe by the common law, to make it good by a custome or act of Parliament shall be a departure. 304. a. †
Where the party pleads an estate generally, in his second plea to maintaine it by a matter tant amount in law shall be a departure. 304. a. †
Where the Plaintiff count of a gift, & maintain it in his replication by a recovery in value, this is no departure. ib.
Where in an action transitory the varying of the Plaintiff in his replication from the time & place alledged in the Count shall be no departure. 282. a. †. b. †. † v. tit. Action
Vide tit. Pleading.

C Deraignment.

The signification and derivation of the word. 136. b. †
Where by deraignment of the ancestor the warranty descended upon the heire shall be defeated. v. tit. Warranty.

C Detinue.

Where, and for what things a writ of detinue lieth, and where, and for what not. 286. b. †
Where the defendant shall swage his law in a detinue, and where not. 286. b. †
Where in a detinue of Charters, summons, and sentence lieth. ibid.
Where a release of actions personals shall be a good plea in a detinue of Charters. 286. b. †
Where a Capias lieth in a detinue, and where not. ibid.

C Deuife.

The signification of the word (Deuife) 111. a. †
Where deuises ought to have construction according to the intent of the deuisor, & where not. 25. a. † 322. b. †
Where an inheritance shall passe by deuise without the word (Heires) 9. b. † 322. a. †. b. †
A deuise to a man and his heires males a good estate taile. 27. a. †
Where by a deuise to a man and his heires males the son of his daughter shall not inherit. 25. a. †
Where an estate may passe by deuise, that cannot by act executed in the life of the deuisor. 42. a. †
Where the devisee shall take the thing devised without the assent of the Executors, and where not. 111. a. †
Where upon a deuise of lands the freehold shall be said in the devisee before entry. 111. a. †
What remedy the devisee hath upon the intrusion of a stranger, and a descent cast before his entry. 111. a. †
vide tit. Entry Congeable.
Where the devisee of a reversion shall distrain, & without Attornment. vide tit. Attornment.
Deuise of lands by custome before the Statutes where good, and where not. 111. a. b. †
Where by a Custome to deuise lands, a deuise of a rent out of the same lands shall be good. 111. a. †
where

ten

kit

to

ts,

to

ed

w,

pal

nd

w

ts

ib.

ar.

pe

on

.

ty

ty

h,

e,

ts

a

B

f

e

r

n

r

t

o

i

.

e

t

t

THE TABLE.

Where devises of lands, &c. Since the statutes of 32. & 34. H. 8. shall be good, & where not, and where such devises shall be good for the whole, & where but for part. 111. b. per tot. pag. vid. stat. 32. H. 8. ca. 1. & 34. H. 8. ca. 5.

Where the customs to devise lands holden by knights service, shall continue notwithstanding the making of those statutes. 111. b. f. 115. a. q.

Where a devise by the husband to the wife shall be good, but not e. contra. 112. a. b. f.

Where a devise of lands to be sold by executors shall be good, and where such sale by them shall be good, and where not. 112. b. 113. a. 236. a. per tot. pag.

What words shall amount to a condition in a devise that make no condition in a deed. vide tit. Condition.

Where a feoffment being made to the use of a last will, or of such persons as shall be named in the last will, the estate shall be said to pass by the will, & where by the feoffment. 271. b. q. vide tit. Vfes.

Vid. tit. Testament.

C Diuorce.

The derivation of the word. 235. a. f.

The severall kinds of diuorces, & which dissolve the marriage a vinculo matrimonii, & which not. ibid.

Where notwithstanding a diuorce the wife shall be endowed, and where not. vide tit. Dower.

Vide tit. Bastardy & Marriage.

C Disabilitie.

The severall disabilities in law in the person to bring any action, and who were anciently disabled, and who at this day. 128. a. f. 135. b. q.

Where and in what actions alien nee shall be a good plea in disability of the person of the Plaintiff, and where, and in what not. vide tit. Alien.

Where and in what actions Outlawry shall be a good plea in disability of the person, and where, and in what not. vide tit. Outlawry.

Where excommunication shall disable the Plaintiff to bring an action, and where not. vide tit. Excommunication.

Where profession in religion shall disable the Plaintiff, and where not. vide tit. Profession.

Vide tit. Capacity.

C Disceit.

Where upon a recovery by default in an action of waste a writ of disceit lieth. 355. b. f. vide tit. Quod ei de forceat.

Where upon a recovery by default had against a person in prison, a writ of disceit lieth not. 259. b. q.

C Discent. vide tit. Heire & Inheritance.

The signification & derivation of the word. 237. a. q. where & what Attainders shall hinder the descent of lands, &c. and where and what not. vide tit. Attainder & Corruption of blood.

Where lands bequeathed by descent shall be devised by the birth after of an heire more neare. vide tit. Heire.

Where the heire shall take by purchase and not by descent. vide ibid.

Where the heire shall have an Appeal of the death of his Ancestor, where the party by whom he convey his descent could not by possibility. vide tit. Appeal.

Where the heire shall be in by descent of an estate that by possibility could not be in his Ancestor. 378. b. f.

Where Chattels shall descend. vide tit. Chancell.

Where and what descent shall take away the entry of him that right hath, and where, and what not. vide at large in tit. Entry Congeable.

C Disclaimer.

The Etymology & signification of the word. 102. a. q.

The severall kinds of disclaimers. ibid.

Where and what persons may disclaim in the Seigniorie, and where and what not. 101. b. 102. a. q.

What is wrought by such disclaimer in the Seigniorie. 102. b. q.

Where upon the disclaimer of the tenant in a reall action the demandant may enter before iudgement. 362. a. q. 363. a. q.

C Discontinuance.

The description of a discontinuance. 325. a. q.

The derivation & severall acceptations of the word. 325. a. q.

Whow many severall waies a discontinuance may be wrought, and to the prejudice of how many severall persons. 325. a. q. b. f.

What inheritances may be discontinued, & what not. 327. b. q. 331. b. q. 332. a. b. f. 335. b. f.

Where the devising or displacing the estate of another by alienation shall worke a discontinuance, and where not. 327. b. q.

Where the alienation of a Corporation was a discontinuance to the successors at the common law, & where not. 325. b. 341. b. q. 346. a. & b. 347. a. V. tit. Corporation how such discontinuances are prohibited at this day.

Where & what act by the husband was a discontinuance of the lands, &c. of his wife at the common law, and what shall be a discontinuance at this day, and where, and what not. 326. a. per tot. pag. vide Stat. 32. H. 8. cap. 28. & tit. Entry Congeable.

What act or connivance by tenant in talle shall be a discontinuance of the estate talle, and what not. 326. b. f. 327. a. b. f. 328. a. 334. b. q.

Where the discontinuance of the wife tenant in talle of the gift, &c. of the husband shall be void. V. stat. 1. H. 7. ca. 20. and what act by the wife shall be said a discontinuance within that stat. and what not. vide ibid.

Where the feoffment of the husband being jointly settled in speciall talle with his wife, shall be a discontinuance to the issue after the death of the wife. 326. b. q.

Where the alienation of one jointenant shall be no discontinuance to his companion surviving. 188. a. f. 327. b. q.

Where a Partition between parceners shall worke no discontinuance. 173. a. q.

Where a Warranty annexed to a release or confirmation shall worke a discontinuance, and where not. 328. b. 329. a. 339. a. q.

Where the release of an Abbot with Warranty shall be no discontinuance to his successor. 329. a. q.

Where the grant of a rent in fee with Warranty by tenant in talle shall be no discontinuance to his issue, but at his election. 332. b. f.

Where tenant in talle of a rent disseise the tenant, a feoffment by him with Warranty shall be no discontinuance of the rent. ibid.

Where a grant release, or confirmation in fee to a lessee for years by tenant for life or in talle shall worke no discontinuance. 329. b. 330. a. b. f. 332. b. q.

Where the connivance of an inheritance that lieth in livery, whereto no livery is requisite, shall worke no discontinuance. 332. b. f.



THE TABLE.

Where a fine lented by tenant in taile of a reuerſion by-
on a Leaſe for yeares ſhall be a diſcontinuance, ſecus
of a reuerſion byon a Leaſe for his own life. 323.b.*
Where a Leaſe by tenant in taile for the life of the Leſſe
was a diſcontinuance at the Common Law during
the particular eſtate. 333.a.†. 336.a.† 338.b.† vid.
Stat. 32.H.8.cap.28. Where ſuch Leaſe ſhall be good at
this day, and where not

Where the freehold may be diſcontinued, and not the
reuerſion. 333.a.†

Where a reuerſion in fee byon a Leaſe for life, or gift in
taile being executed in the life of tenant in taile who
made the eſtates ſhall be a diſcontinuance to his iſ-
ſue, and where not. 333.a.b. 334.a. 335.b.†

Where a gift in taile by tenant in taile, and a releaſe to
the Donee in fee ſhall be no diſcontinuance after the
death of the Donee without iſſue, ſecus of a leaſe for
life and ſuch releaſe. 333.b.*

Where tenant in taile make a gift in taile, a feoffment in
fee by the Donee ſhall be no diſcontinuance after
his death without iſſue. 327.b.†

Where tenant in taile make a feoffment of a Manor
with an Aduowſon appendant, and dye, his iſſue
may preſent before recontinuance, ſecus if the feoffee
had preſented in the life of tenant in taile. 333.b.*

Where a fine ſur grant & render by tenant in taile not
executed in his life ſhall be no diſcontinuance to his
iſſue. 333.b.*

Where a reuerſion with warranty not executed in the
life of tenant in taile ſhall be no diſcontinuance. ibid.

Where tenant in taile diſſeiſe his leſſee for life & make
a feoffment, and the leſſee dye, this ſhall be no diſ-
continuance. 333.b.†

Where a feoffment by tenant in taile to him in the re-
uerſion or remainder ſhall be a diſcontinuance, and
where not. 335.a.†.†

Where a feoffment by tenant in taile the reuerſion or
remainder in the King ſhall be no diſcontinuance.
335.a.* vide Stat. 34.H.8.cap.20.

Where a reuerſion may be reueſted, and yet the diſcon-
tinuance remaine. 335.a.†

Where the eſtate which wrought the diſcontinuance is
defeated by entry for condition broken, &c the diſ-
continuance it ſelfe is avoided. 336.b.†.*

Where and by what meanes an eſtate taile may be diſ-
continued by him that was neuer ſeiſed of the ſame
eſtate, and where, and by what not. 338.b.† 339.a.b.
340.a. 347.a.†.†

Where the eſcheat of a reuerſion in the life of tenant in
taile not executed in his Grantee, ſhall work no diſ-
continuance to the iſſue. 340.b.

Where the alienation of a Parſon, Prebend, &c ſhall be
no diſcontinuance to the ſecceſſor. 341.a.† b.*

Where a condition to enter byon the alienation and
death of tenant in taile without iſſue, ſhall preuent a
diſcontinuance. vide tit. Condition.

Vide tit. Entry Congeable.

C Diſparagement in Marriage.

The Etimology of the word (Diſparagement)
80.a.*

The ſeueral kindeſ of diſparagements in marriage,
and what ſhall be ſaid a diſparagement, & what not.
80.a.†.† 81.a.†.

The penalty incurred by the Lord for ſuch diſparage-
ment. 80.b.*.†

Where a diſparagement by one Joyntenant ſhall be a
forfeiture of the wardſhip as to both. 80.b.†

Upon diſparagement to the heire who ſhall enter and
ouſte the Gardein, and who not. 81.a.†

Where the heire after diſparagement ſhall be in ward
again, and where not. 80.b.†

Vide tit. Marriage & Wardſhip.

C Diſſeiſin.

The definition of a Diſſeiſin, and the ſignification of
the word. 153.b.* 181.a.†

How it differeth from an abatement, intruſion, &c. vide
tit. Abatement.

What ſhall be ſaid a diſſeiſin of a rent ſecke to haue an
Aſſiſe, and what not. 153.a.b.* 161.b.*.†

What ſhall be ſaid a diſſeiſin of a rent ſervice, and what
not. 160.b. 161.a.b.†

What ſhall be ſaid a diſſeiſin of a rent charge. 161.b.†.†

Where a man ſhall haue ſeueral Aſſiſes for one diſſeiſin
of one and the ſame rent. 153.b.†

Where an Aſſiſe lieth againſt a Coadiutor, or Coun-
ſellour to a diſſeiſin, notwithstanding the death of
the tenant. 180.b.†

Where the agreement of him in the reuerſion to a diſ-
ſeiſin of the tenant for life to his iſſe ſhall make him a
diſſeiſor in fee. 180.b.†

Where a diſſeiſin of the tenant in a Praeſcipe by the De-
mandant to the iſſe of others ſhall not abate the
Writ. 180.b.†

Where the entry of a man into lands of his own wrong
ſhall be a diſſeiſin, notwithstanding his claime to
hold at the Will of the tenant. 271.a.†

Where a particular tenant holding ouer his eſtate ſhall
be reputed a diſſeiſor, abator, &c. and where a tenant
at ſufferance. 271.a.†.* vide tit. Tenant at Sufferance.

Where he in the remainder for life diſſeiſe the particu-
lar tenant, by the death of the tenant the diſſeiſin
ſhall be purged. 276.a.*

Where the confeſſion of a diſſeiſin ſhall be prejudiciall
to the tenant in a reall action, & where not. 287.a.*

Where the payment of rents, or ſervices to a ſtranger
by the tenant ſhall be a diſſeiſin to the Lord, and
where not but at his election. 323.a.&b. 324.a.&b.

Where and to what purpoſes a ſerue couert ſhall be
ſaid a diſſeiſor without her proper act or entry,
and where and to what not, vide tit. Couerture.

Where continuance in poſſeſſion after the claime of him
that right hath ſhall be a diſſeiſin, vide tit. Continuall
Claime.

Where tenant for yeares, Gardein, tenant by Elegit, &c.
by their feoffment ſhall be diſſeiſors. 330.b.* 367.a.*
b.†

Where one Joyntenant may diſſeiſe his companion, &
what iudgement ſhall be giuen byon the recovery in
an Aſſiſe. vide tit. Joyntenants & Iudgement.

What acts by a diſſeiſor ſhall be good to binde the diſ-
ſeiſee, and what not. 357.a.* 357.b.†

Vide tit. Aſſiſe.

C Diſtreſſe.

The derivation of the word. 96.a.†

Of what things a diſtreſſe may be taken, & of what
not. 47.a.†.† b.†

How the diſtreſſe ought to be demeaned. 47.b.†

What ſhall be ſaid a ſufficient pound to impound a diſ-
treſſe, and what not. 47.b.†

where

le a
nd
rd

of
ide
an
at
q
in
n-
of
ff-
a
e-
ye
ng
to
all
nt
ce-
in
ill
r
b
b
e
b
n
ll
c
*
g
n
s
t
s
s

THE TABLE.

Where the Owner may make rescuous of a distresse taken without cause, & where not. vide tit. Rescuous.
 Where a distresse in the night shall be good, and where not. 142. a.*
 Distresse inseparably incident to every service. 150. b. & 151. b.†
 For what service incertaine the Lord may distraine, and for what not. 96. a.†
 Where a distresse lyeth for a rent secke. 153. a.†
 Where the Lord may distraine the cattell of his tenant out of his fee, and where not. 161. a.*
 Where the Owner may make Rescuous of a distresse taken for damage feasant out of the land, in which, &c. ibidem.
 Where a distresse lyeth by Executors for arerages of rents. vide Stat. 32. H. 8. cap. 37.
 Where the Grantor of a Seigniorie, or reuerſion shall distraine without attornment, and where not. vid. tit. Attornment.

C Double Plea.

Where and why such plea not allowable in Law by one tenant or defendant. 303. a. & 304. a.*
 Where in Pleas dilatory duplicity of matter may be used, & in Pleas peremptory and perpetuall. 304. a.*
 By what means a man having diuers distinct matters in excuse or barre of an action may take aduantage of them all. 304. a.†
 Vide tit. Pleading.

C Dower.

The definition and derivation of Dower. 30. b. &
 The diuers kinds of dowers. 33. b.* 39. b.†
 The description of Dower at the Common Law. 30. b. & 33. b.*
 What things requisite to the consummation of dower. 31. a.* 32. a.†
 The wife of what person shall haue dower of the lands of her husband, and of what not. 30. b.† 31. a.*
 The priuiledges incident to dower. 31. a.*
 Of what inheritances the wife shall haue dower, and of what not, and in what manner they shall be assigned vnto her. 30. b.†.* 32. a.†.* 37. b.† 164. b.* 165. a.† 307. a.*
 Of what Castle or Mansion house the wife shall be endowed, and of what not. 30. b.† 31. b.* 165. a.†
 Of what seisin of her husband the wife shall be endowed. 31. a.† 266. b.* 358. b.†
 Where the wife shall not be endowed of the seisin of her husband had by intrusion vpon the Kings possession. 30. b.†
 Dos de dote where it shall be, and where not. 31. a.†. b.† 40. b.†
 Where the wife shall be endowed of an estate of her husband determined. 31. b.*
 Where the wife shall not be endowed vpon a remitter or alteration of the estate to the heire. 31. b.†
 Where the wife shall not be endowed, albeit the issue by possibility may inherit, & c. conuerso. 31. b.† 40. b.†
 Where the wife being an Alien or Jew shall be endowed, and where not. 31. b.†
 Where the wife shall haue dower of a thing suspended or extinct, and where not. 32. a.*
 Where the wife shall be endowed according to the improvement, or decay of the value of her husbands estate after his death, and where not. 32. a.*.†

Where the wife divorced shall haue dower, and where not. 32. a.† 33. b.†
 Where the wife shall lose her dower by Elopement, & where not. 32. a.†
 Where the wife shall be endowed in ſeueralty by metres and bounds, and where not. 32. b.†
 Where a charge shall be good against the wife made after her title to dower, and where not. 32. b.† 33. a.* 173. a.†
 Where the wife shall lose her dower by the attainder of her husband, and where not. 31. a.* 37. a.† 41. a.*.† 392. b.*
 Where the wife shall recouer damages in a writ of dower, and where not. 32. b.†
 What shall bee said a good plea in dower to barre the wife of damages. 33. a.†
 To what purposes the dower of the wife shall be said a continuance of the estate and possession of her husband, and to what not. 241. a.†.* 244. a.†
 Of what age the wife ought to bee to haue dower. 33. a.*.† 37. a.*
 What shall bee said a good marriage as to dower, and what not. 33. a.*.†. b.†
 Where the disability of the wife during coverture, being remoued before the death of her husband shee shall be endowed from the first seisin of her husband, and where not. 33. a.†
 Where the wife shall haue dower which cannot haue an appeale of the death of her husband, & c. conuerso. 33. b.†
 Upon what death of the husband the wife shall be endowed, and vpon what not. 33. b.*. 132. b.†
 Where by custome the wife shall be endowed of the whole, and where of the moiety, and where but of the fourth part of her husbands estate, & in what place such custome is pleadable. 33. b.† 110. b.† 111. a.†
 The description of dower ad ostium Ecclesie. 34. a.†
 Where such dower shall be good without deed. 34. a.†
 At what age the husband may endow his wife ad ostium Ecclesie. 34. a.* 38. a.*
 Such endowment not good by tenant in taile. 38. a.†
 Where the wife shall enter into her dower after the death of her husband without assignment, & where not. 34. b.†.* 37. a.†
 What things are requisite to assignment of dower. 34. b.†. 35. a.†.*
 By what person such assignment may be made. 34. b.† 35. a.*
 Where assignment of dower by a disseisor, &c. shall be good against the Disseisee, and where not. 35. a.* 357. b.†
 Where one tenant of the land shall take aduantage of an assignment of dower made by another tenant, and where not. 35. a.†
 Of what things assignment of dower may bee made. 34. b.† 39. a.*
 Where an assignment of dower shall worke a degree to haue a writ of entry in the Per., and where not. 239. a.†
 The description of dower ex assensu patris, & of what tenements such endowment may be made. 35. a.†
 By what person such endowment shall be good, and by what not. 35. b.†.* 37. a.*
 At what age a man may endow his wife, ex assensu patris. 35. b.* 38. a.*
 Dower ex assensu matris, fratris, &c. where good, and where not. 35. b.†

Of

THE TABLE.

Of what part of the land dower ex assensu patris, and ad ostium Ecclesie may be made. 34.b.† 36.a.†
Where the wife may disagree to dower ad ostium Ecclesie, or ex assensu patris, and where agreement to one dower shall barre her of another, and where not. 36.a.†.b.† vide tit. loynture.

What shall bee said a sufficient act by the wife to determine her election to dower, and what not. 145.a.†
The description of dower de la plus beate. 38.a.†
Where the wife shall retaine for part, and recover against the Gardein in Chivalry for part. 39.a.†
Where a writ of dower lyeth against the Gardein, and where against the heire. 38.b.†

What shall bee a good plea by the Gardein in barre of dower, and what not. 39.a.*

Where a writ of admeasurement of dower lieth by the Gardein, & where by the heire. vid. tit. Admeasurement.

What shall be the surest provision for the wife for her dower. 34.b.* 36.b.† 37.a.†

Where a man by having issue shall be tenant by the Curtesie, where a woman shall not have dower. vid. tit. Curtesie of England.

Where tenant in dower shall be liable to waste after assignment of her estate, and where not. vid. tit. Waste.

Where after assignment she ought to attorne to the grant of the reuerfion. vid. tit. Attornment.

Collaterall warranty no barre in a writ of dower. vid. tit. Warranty.

Where a Protection may be cast in a writ of dower, & where not. 131.a.†

Dreuchs, quid. 5.b.*

Dunum, Duna siue Dun, quid. 4.b.†

C Droit vide tit. Right.

C Dum fuit infra ætatem.

Where and by whom such writ lieth. 147.b.†

Where baron & feme infants ioyne in a feoffment by Indenture, the feme after the death of her husband may haue a Dum fuit infra ætatem, secus where her selfe was of full age at the time of the feoffment. 337.a.* vide tit. Entry Congeable.

Where an Infant tenant pur auter vy make a feoffment, and cestuy que vy die, a Dum fuit infra ætatem lieth not. 336.b.†

Where upon a feoffment by two Joynttenants within age, a Dum fuit infra ætatem, lieth by them severally. 337.a.†

Where two Joynttenants, one within age, and the other of full age, make a feoffment, the infant surviving shall haue a Dum fuit infra, &c. but for a moiety. 337.b.† vide tit. Joynttenants.

Vide tit. Infant.

C Dum non Compos mentis.

The severall sorts of Non Compos mentis. 247.a.†
By what meanes a feoffment or other estate made by a Non Compos mentis may be avoided during his life, and by what not. 247.a.†.b.†

Where a fine or recovery by a Non Compos mentis shall barre his heire. 247.a.†

Where the entry of the heire of a Non Compos mentis shall be Congeable, where the entry of the Ancestor was not. vid. tit. Entry Congeable.

Where a Non Compos mentis may be a purchaser. 2.b.†

By what person a writ of Non Compos mentis lieth, and by what not. 247.b.†

Where the act or wrong of a Non Compos mentis shall be imputed to him, and where not. 247.b.†
Atturment by a non Compos &c. void. vid. tit. Atturment.
Vide tit. Ideor.

C Eier.

The signification of the word. 293.a.†
The authority & maner of proceeding of the Justices in Eier anciently. 293.b.†

C Election.

Where a man having severall remedies for one thing, the election of one remedy shall conclude him as to the other, and where not. 146.a.†

Where an election is given to severall persons, the election of which of them shall stand. 145.a.†

Where of two severall things who shall haue the election. 145.a.*

Where such election ought to be in the life of the parties, and where not. 145.a.†

Where a man by his act and wrong shall lose his election. 145.a.*

Where the privilege of election shall descend, or be transferrable over, and where not. 46.b.† 166.b.†. 186.b.†

What shall be said a sufficient act to determine the election of a Grantee of a rent charge to make it an annuity, or a rent, and what not. vide tit. Annuity.

What act by the wife shall determine her election of dower, and what not. vide tit. Dower.

Where the Lord may elect to haue the wardship of the heire of his tenant, or take himselfe to the services. 83.b.†

Where the Lord shall haue election to stand upon the feoffor or feoffee, and where not. vide tit. Auowry.

Where it shall be in the election of the tenant to bond, or by reason of a warranty in deed, or in law 384.a.† vide tit. Warranty.

C Elegit.

Such writ whence so called, & where it lieth. 289.b.†

What things the Sheriffe may distress in execution upon such writ, and what not. 289.b.† vide Stat. W.2. cap. 18.

Vide at large in tit. Execution.

C Elopement.

Elopement, what. 32.a.†.b.†

Where the wife shall lose her dower by Elopement, and where not. vide tit. Dower.

C Emblements.

Where a Lessee at will shall haue the emblements after his estate determined, & where not. 55.a.†.b.*

Where tenant for life or his executors shall haue the emblements after his estate ended, & where not. 55.b.†

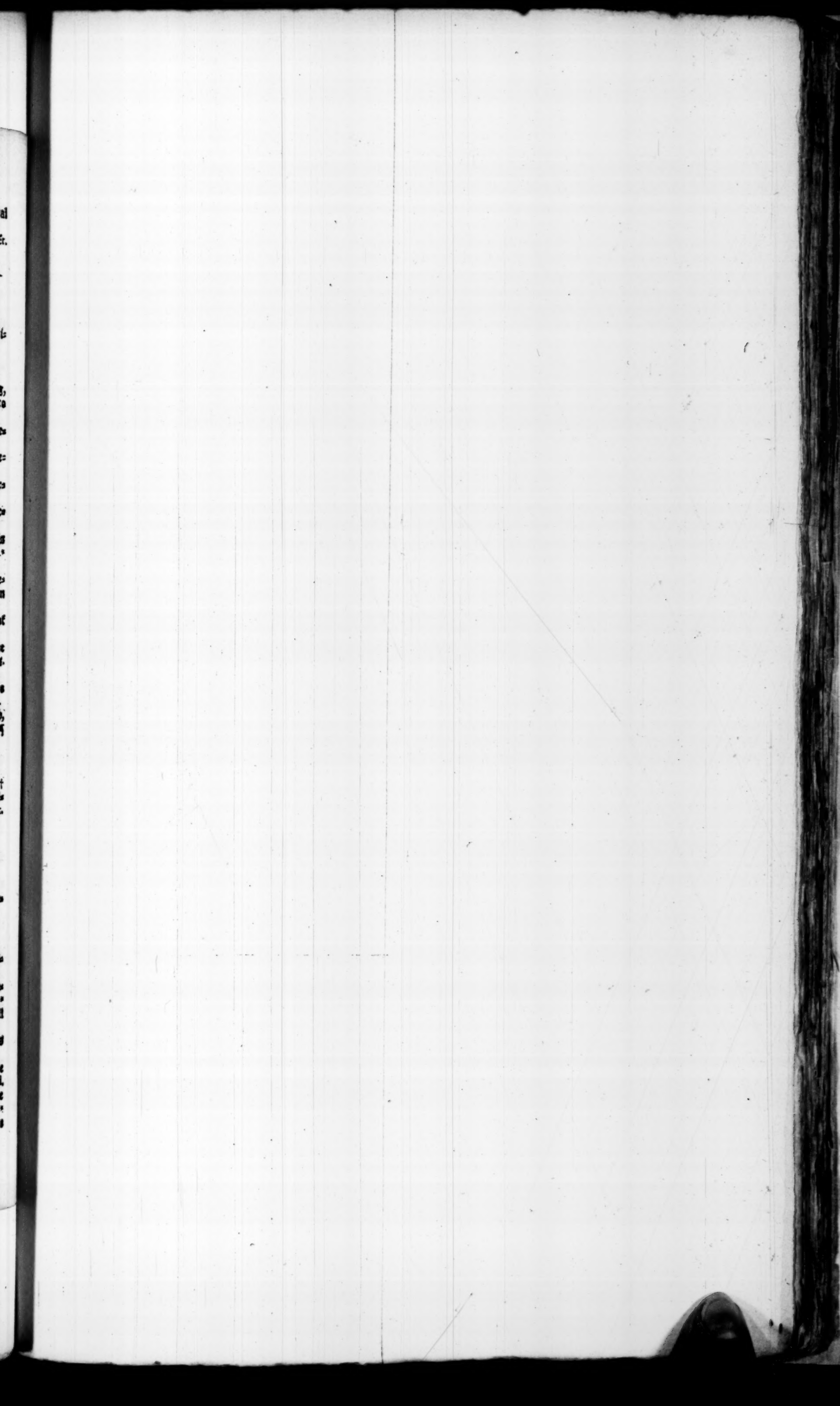
Where the Lessee for yeares of a tenant for life shall haue the corne after the death of his Lessee. 55.b.†

Where the husband some the land of his wife, his executors shall haue the corne. 55.b.*

Where the husband Joynttenant with his wife some the ground, the wife surviving shall haue the corne ibid.

Where land descend to a daughter who some the ground, the son born after shall not haue the corne 55.b.*

Where



THE TABLE.

Where the estate of the tenant is defeated by a right paramount, forfeiture, condition, &c. the tenant shall not have the corne. 55.b.*

Where the disseisee by his regresse shall have the emblements severed before his entry. *ibid.*

Where tenant by Stat. merchant sows the land, and after is satisfied by a casuall profit, he shall have the emblements. 55.a.*

The remedy which the tenant hath to come by the corne after his estate ended, 56.a.†

Entry, and Entry Congeable.

The divers writs of Entry. 239.a.*

The severall writs of entry for disseisin, and where each writ lyeth. 238.b.*.†

What shall make a degree to have a writ of entry in the Per, and what not. *vide tit. Degrees.*

What remedy the disseisee had at the common law, where the land was conveyed beyond the degrees, & what at this day. *vide Stat. Marlebrige cap. ultimo.*

Where an entry generally into one acre shall be said an entry into others, and where an entry into part shall be an entry into the whole, and where not. 15.a.† 252.b.†

Where the entry of one parcener shall be accounted in law the entry of both, and where not. 243.b.* 373.b.† 374.a.*

Where the entry of a stranger to the use of him that hath right of title of entry shall best the estate in him before agreement, and where not. 245.a.† 258.a.†

What act upon the land by him that hath a right of entry shall amount to an entry, and what not. 49.b.† 245.b.* 368.a.*

Where an entry into one acre in the name of other acres in the same County shall be sufficient for both, & where not. 252.b. per tot. pag.

Upon what conveyances the freehold shall be said in the purchase before entry, and upon what not. *vide tit. Freehold.*

Where upon a condition broken a man shall be adjudged in possession maintainant without entry or claim. *vide tit. Conditions & Continuall Claim.*

Where a forcious entry shall gaine an Inheritance by wrong which is in Abeyance. *vide tit. Abeyance.*

Why anciently a long possession, & why at this day a descent shall take away the entry of him that right hath. 237.b.*

The descent of what inheritances shall toll an entry, and of what not. 237.b.†

The descent of what estate shall toll an entry, and of what not. 239.a.†

Where the dying seised of a seisin in law shall toll an entry. 239.b.†

Where the dying seised of a reversion or remain shall toll an entry, and where not. 239.b.*

Where the disseisor make a lease for his owne life and dyeth, this descent shall not toll the entry of the disseisee. 239.b.*

Where a collateral descent shall toll an entry, as well as a lineall. 239.b.†

Where a descent after a recovery & before execution shall take away the entry of the recoveror, and where not. 238.a.†

Where a descent cast the disseisee being in prison shall not toll his entry, *secus* of a person recluse, or where the disseisin was before imprisonment. 258.b.* 259.a. per tot. pag.

Where a descent cast the disseisee being beyond sea shall not his entry. 260.a.† 261.a. 262.b.†

Where a descent cast in time of vacation of an Abbaty or other sole Corporation shall not toll the entry of the successor. 263.b. 264.a.†

Where a title of entry shall not be tolled by a descent. 240.a.*.† 240.b.*

Where the entry of the disseisee shall be congeable upon the Lord by escheat, and where not. 240.a.†

Where upon the descent the heire is remitted to another estate then his Ancestor dyed seised of, the entry of the disseisee is congeable. 238.a.† 240.b.†

Where a disseisor make a gift in tail, and after divers descents the issue in tail dye without issue, the entry of the disseisee shall be congeable upon him in the reuer. or remain. 238.b.† 240.a.*

Where the entry of the disseisee shall be congeable upon the disseisor notwithstanding divers mean descents, or a purchase of the freehold from his father, upon whom the land descended. 238.b.* 242.a.† 248.a.†

Where an Infant lessee for life of a disseisor is disseised & a descent cast the entry of the disseisee shall be congeable upon the Infant after his reentry. 238.b.*

Where the entry of a Patentee of the King, or a devisee of lands shall be congeable notwithstanding a descent cast upon an intrusion. 111.a.† 240.b.*

Where the entry of the disseisee shall be congeable upon the wife of the disseisor after endowment notwithstanding the descent. 240.b.† 241.a.†

Where upon the abatement of the disseisee the wife of the disseisor recover in dower, the entry of the disseisee after shall not be congeable, *secus* if he had assigned her dower in pais. 241.a.*

Where the entry of the disseisee upon tenant for life shall deuest the reversion settled in the King. 241.a.†

Where a descent mediate to the dying seised of the Ancestor shall not ouste the disseisee of his entry. 241.b.†

Where a descent cast upon the disseisin or abatement of the younger brother shall toll the entry of the eldest, and where not. 242.a.*.† 243.a.†

Where a descent cast upon the abatement of one parcener shall toll the entry of her sister as to her moiety, and where not. 243.a.† 243.b.†

Where the entry of the mulier shall be congeable upon the issue of the bastard eigne after a descent, & where not. *vide tit. Bastardy.*

Where a man dies seised, his wife enseint, a descent cast upon the abatement of a stranger shall toll the entry of the issue borne after. 245.b.†

Where a descent shall take away the entry of an Infant that right hath, and where not. 245.b.† 246.a.*

Where a descent cast during the Coverture shall toll the entry of the feme, and where not. 246.a.*.† 246.b.† 353.b.†

Where the entry of the heire of a Non Compos mentis shall be congeable notwithstanding a descent or alienation in the life of his ancestor. 247.a.b.*.†

In what cases the entry of the heire shall be congeable, where the entry of his ancestor was not. 247.a.† 247.b.*

Where the entry of an Infant after his full age shall be congeable upon his alienor. 248.a.*

Where an Infant disseisor enter upon the heire of his ancestor, the entry of the disseisee shall be congeable upon the Infant. 248.a.†

Where a descent by reason of profession in religion shall not toll the entry of the disseisee. 249.b.†

Where a descent shall not toll the entry of a lessee for years tenant by Elegit, &c. 249.a.†

Where a descent in time of warre shall not toll an entry. 249.a.† 249.b.†

where

THE TABLE.

Where a dying seised and a succession shall not toll an entry. 250.a.†

Where the husband within age discontinue the land of his wife, the entry of the feme after his death shall be congeable upon the discontinuance. 336.b.† 337.a.†

Where an Infant tenant in generall tail in the right of his wife discontinue in tail and dye, the entry of his heire or feme shall be congeable upon the discontinuance. 337.a.†

Where an Infant tenant in tail make a feoffment, and after is attainted and dye, the entry of his issue is not congeable upon the feoffee. 337.a.†

Where two Infants Joynttenants make a feoffment the entry of the survivor shall be congeable into the whole. 337.a.† vide tit. Dum fuit infra ætatem, & Joynttenants.

Where the baron discontinues the land of his feme for life by the surrender of the tenant the entry of the heire of the feme is congeable upon the baron in the life of tenant for life. 338.a.† vide tit. Surrender.

Where baron and feme and a third person are Joynttenants, and the baron make a feoffment and dye, the entry of the third person surviving shall be congeable into the whole, and where but to a moiety. 327.b.† vide tit. Joynttenants.

Where a disseisor make a Lease for life and lease a fine of the reversion, and fine peares passe, the entry of the disseisee is not congeable upon the tenant for life. 298.a.†

Where upon Mortuore pleaded or disclaimer in a Forfeiture, the entry of the issue in tail shall be congeable upon the tenant before indgement. 362.a.†

Where two Joynttenants, one within age, and the other of full age be disseised and a disseint cast, and he of full age dye, the entry of the other shall be congeable into the whole. 364.b.†

Where the entry of the disseisee shall be congeable upon the heire of the disseisor at this day, and where not. vide stat. 32.H.8.cap.33.

Vide tit. Continuall Claime, & Discontinuance.

Error.

Where, and upon what indgment such writ lieth, and where and upon what not. 168.a.† 288.b.†

Where a release of all actions shall be a good plea in a writ of Error, and where not. 288.b.† vide tit. Release.

Where after recovery in a real action a release by the tenant of all his right in the land shall barre him of a writ of error. 289.a.†

Where a recovery by default against a man out of the realm in the Kings service shall not be avoided by error. 260.b.†

Escheat.

The Etymology and signification of the word. 13.a.† 92.b.†

How many wayes an Escheat may happen. 13.a.† 92.b.†

The severall writs of Escheat upon attainders. vide tit. Attainder.

Where an Escheat by reason of Attainder shall relate to the time of the felony committed, and where not. vide tit. Relation.

Where upon the dissolution of a Corporation their lands shall revert to the donor, and shall not escheat. 13.b.†

Where the acceptance of Homage or Fealty shall barre the Lord of his escheat. vide tit. Acceptance.

Where the acceptance of rent shall barre the Lord of his escheat, and where not. vide ibid.

Where the disseisor make a feoffment or dye seised, upon the death of the disseisee without heire, an escheat lieth not. 268.b.†

Where the father dyeth his son being attainted of treason, the lands of the father shall escheat, and not goe to the King. 13.a.†

Where the entry of him that right hath shall be congeable upon the Lord by escheat, and where not. vide tit. Entry Congeable.

Where the Lord by escheat may rebutt by reason of a Warranty. vide tit. Rebutter & Warranty.

Vide tit. Attainder, Corruption of blood, & Heire.

Escheator.

His office and duty. 13.b.†

Why so called. ibid. 92.b.†

The number of them in ancient & modern times. ibidem.

Escuage,

The Etymology of the word. 68.b.†

The severall kindes of Escuage. 72.b.†

For what time such tenant is bound to attend upon the King in his warre. 68.b.† 69.b.†

From what the time of attendance shall be computed. 70.a.† 71.a.†

Where the tenant may performe his attendance by deputy. 70.a.† b.† 73.a.†

Where attendance by legant paravalle shall excuse all the mesnes. 69.b.† 70.b.†

Where attendance by one Joynttenant shall excuse his companions. ibid.

What persons are exempted from personall performance of this service. 70.b.†

Where escuage shall be assessed by Parliament, & for what cause, and when it was last assessed. 72.a.† b.†

Where the tenant dying in the Army his heire shall be excused of Escuage. 72.b.†

Where the tenant of the King by escuage shall have escuage of his own inferior tenants for their not attendance in the war, & where not. 72.b.† 73.a.† b.†

Where and what escuage shall be Knights service, and what socage. 72.b.† 87.a.†

Escuage generally, which shall be intended. 73.a.†

What services incident to a tenure by Escuage. 73.a.†

The remedy which Lords have to come by their escuage. 73.b.†

Where an action of debt lieth for escuage, and where not. vide tit. Debt.

How it shall be tried whether the tenant was with the King in his warre, or not. 74.a.†

What shall be said a Voyage royal, wherein such tenant is bound to attend. 69.b.† 130.b.†

Essoigne. videt. Protection.

Estates.

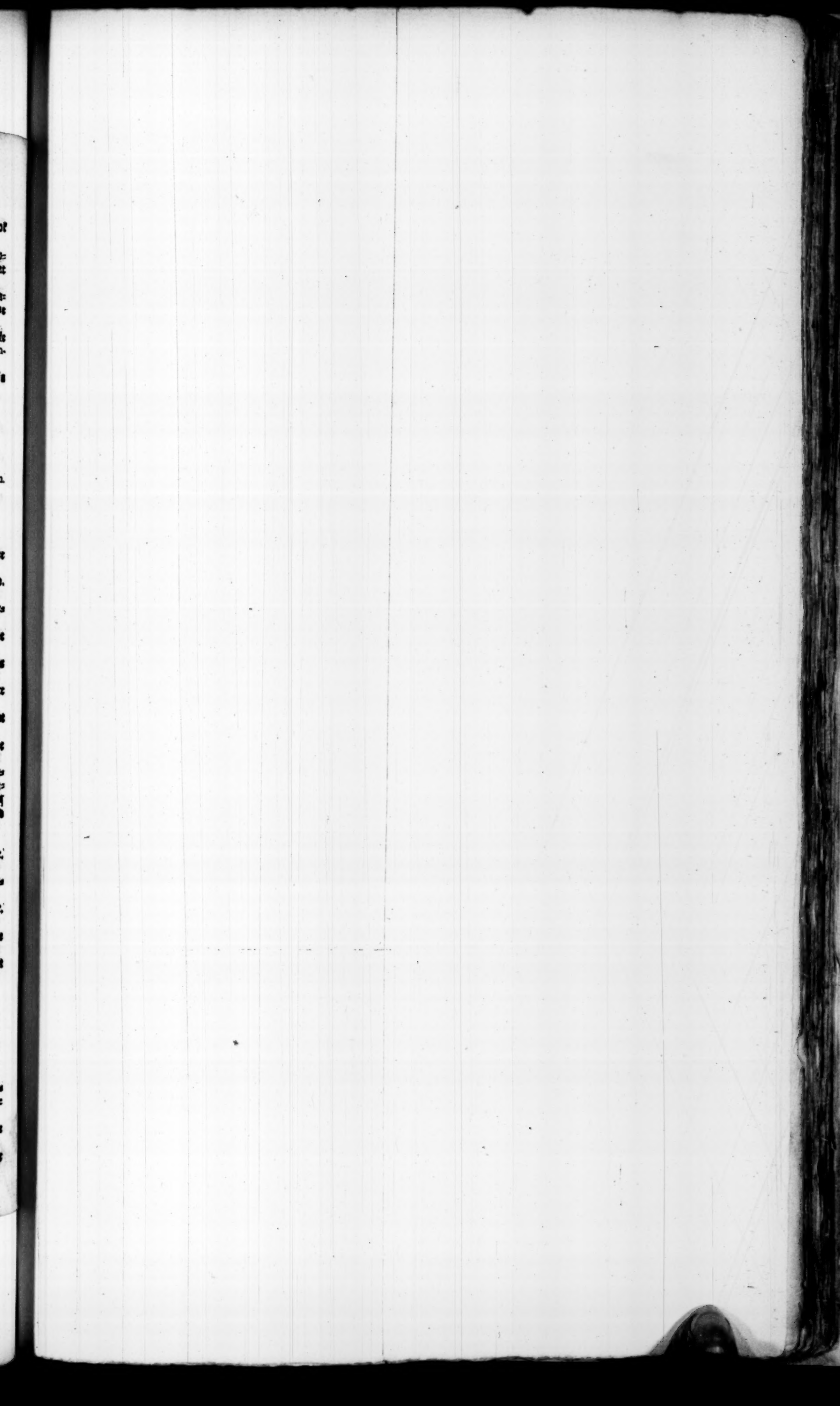
The signification of the word. 345.a.†

Status unde dicitur. 9.a.†

Where a man shall have an estate of inheritance without the words (Heires or Successors) vide tit. Heire & Deuise.

Where there may be two estates in fee simple of the same land at the same time. vide tit. Fee simple.

where



THE TABLE.

Where two shall have joint estates of freehold, and severall inheritances. vid. tit. Joynttenants & Tale.

Where two severall estates of the same land may be held and come in the same person, and how and when they shall be said to be executed. 54. b. q. 182. b. 184. a. * a. b. f. 338. b. q.

Where the estate of a man for his owne life, shall be esteemed higher than for the life of another man, and where not. 41. b. q. 42. a. f.

Where severall freeholds may be derived out of an estate for life, and where not. 42. a. f.

Where a man shall have an estate for life determinable at will. 52. a. q.

Where an incertaine interest in lands shall be deemed in Law an estate for life, and where but at will. 42. a. *

Where tenant in tail grant totum statum, what shall passe by such grant. vide tit. Grants.

Where tenant for life having a fee expecting upon a remainder in tail, grant totum statum, both estates shall passe. 345. a. q.

Vide tit. Fee simple, Freehold & Leases.

Estoppel.

The signification and derivation of the word. 352. a. f.

The severall kinds of Estoppels, and by what manner of act an Estoppel may be wrought, and by what not. 352. a. *. q.

Where Estoppels ought to be reciprocal to binde both parties. 352. a. q.

Where every Estoppel ought to be precisely affirmative, and certaine to every intent. 303. a. *. 352. b. f.

Where matter neither traversable nor materiall, shall be no Estoppel. 352. b. f.

Where acceptance before title accrued shall worke no Estoppel. ibidem.

Where an Estoppel against an Estoppel shall put the matter at large. 312. b. f.

Where the adverse partie shall not be Estopped to take advantage of a truth apparant in the Record. 352. b. *.

Where a man shall take advantage of an Estoppel without plea. vide tit. Verdict.

Where the acceptance of an estate by the husband to him and his wife, shall Estop him to allege a Remitter to the wife. 352. a.

What persons shall be bound and take advantage of Estoppels, and what not. 312. a. q. b. f.

Of what Estoppels that goe to the person, a stranger shall take benefit, and of what not. 128. b. f. 352. b. *.

Where an Estoppel of part of the mother shall not binde the heire claiming from his father. 361. b. *.

Where an Estoppel to the sonne descending mediately upon his father, shall binde him, and where not. 12. a. f.

Where a Deed indented shall be an Estoppel, and where not. 45. a. *. 47. b. q. 363. b. q.

Where a man accept a Lease of his owne land by indenture how long the Estoppel shall be said to continue. 47. b. q.

Where in a Nuper obli the Defendant claime by purchase, the Plaintiff may have a Mordancester against her for the whole. 146. b. f.

A Conclusion, what, and whence derived. 37. a. f. 175. a. q.

Estouers.

The derivation of the word. 41. b. q.

What Estouers of common right belong to a tenant for life, yeates, &c. ibidem.

Etymologies.

The use and benefit of Etymologies. 68. b. *. 86. a. f. 87. a. f. 106. b. f. 109. a. q. 137. a. q. 177. a. f. &c.

Evidence.

The derivation of the word. 283. a. q.

The extent of the word, and what matters shall be said good Evidence to an enquest. ibidem.

Where the speciall matter shall be pleaded, and where it ought to be given in Evidence. vid. tit. Pleading.

Where a thing done beyond the seas may be given in Evidence. 261. b. *.

Vide tit. Trial & Verdict.

Exchange.

The description of an Exchange. 50. a. q.

Of what things an Exchange may be made, and of what not. 50. b. *. q.

What things requisite to the perfection of an Exchange. 51. b. f.

Where an Exchange shall be good without Deed, and where not. 50. a. q. b. *.

Where an Exchange shall be good, albeit there be no transmutation of possession. 50. b. q.

What equitie ought to be observed in Exchanges, and what not. 51. a. per tot. pag.

Where an Exchange of lands with the King shall be good. 51. a. *.

Where an Exchange by an Infant shall be good, and where voidable. 51. b. *.

How an Exchange and a Partition differ. vi. tit. Partition.

Excommunication.

Excommunicatio quid, & quoduplex. 133. b. q.

The condition of a person Excommunicated. 133. b. *. q.

What persons are disabled thereby to bring an action, and what not. 134. a. f.

Where an Excommunication certified by a Bishop, shall not disable the Plaintiff in an action against the same Bishop. ibidem.

By whom Excommunications ought to be certified, and what certificate shall be good, and what not. 134. a. *.

Where an Excommunication by the Pope, or other foraine authority, shall not disable the party. ibidem.

D

Execution.

THE TABLE.

Execution.

The legall acceptiō of the word, 154. a. q.
 Divers Maxims in Law concerning Executi-
 ons 289. b. f.
 Where the Demandant may enter, or distraine after
 iudgement, & before Execution, & where not 34. b. *.
 Where vpon a iudgement in debt the Plaintiff shall
 haue Execution of the lands which the Defendant
 had at the time of the Writ brought, and where not.
 101. a. q.
 Where by descent of part of the lands in Execution to
 the Conuisee, the whole Execution shall be avoided.
 150. a. f.
 Where tenant in taile recouer in value, and die without
 issue before Execution, Execution shall be sued by
 him in the reuerſion, 251. a. *.
 Where lands, &c. shall be in Execution vpon Statute
 Merchant, Staple, Recognizance, &c. vid Stat. Acton
 Burnel. De mercatoribus. & 23. H. 8. cap 6.
 Where lands &c. in Execution are euitied, what reme-
 die the Recognisee, or Oblige hath at this, and
 where a Scire facias lieth to extend other lands, and
 where not, vid. Stat. 32. H. 8. cap. 5.
 Where after a perfect Execution by extent returned
 and of record, there shall be no re-extent vpon any
 euiction, 290. a. q.
 Where no execution by Elegit, Statute Merchant, &c.
 shall be sued against the heire, or his mother endowed
 by the heire during his minority. 290. a. q.
 Where a Capias ad satisfaciendum lay at the Common
 Law, and where at this day. 290. b. f.
 Within what time writs of Execution ought to be sued
 forth, and where, being commenced within the time,
 they may be continued after. 290. b. *. vid. Stat. W. 2.
 cap. 45.
 Where to a writ of Execution no plea can be admitted,
 but for matter since the iudgement, the partie is put
 to his Audita Querela. 290. b. *.
 Where a release of all debts, duties, demands or execu-
 tions shall discharge an Execution, secus of a release
 of all actions. 76. a. f. 289. a. *. 291. a. q. b. *.
 Where a release of all suits shall barre an Execution,
 and where not. 291. a. *.
 Where an Execution vpon a recognizance may be de-
 feated by a Writ of deſeasance. 291. a. q.
 Where a man may haue Execution vpon a recogni-
 zance the first day, without staying till all the dayes
 incurred. 292. b. q. vid tit. Debt. & Payment.

Executors.

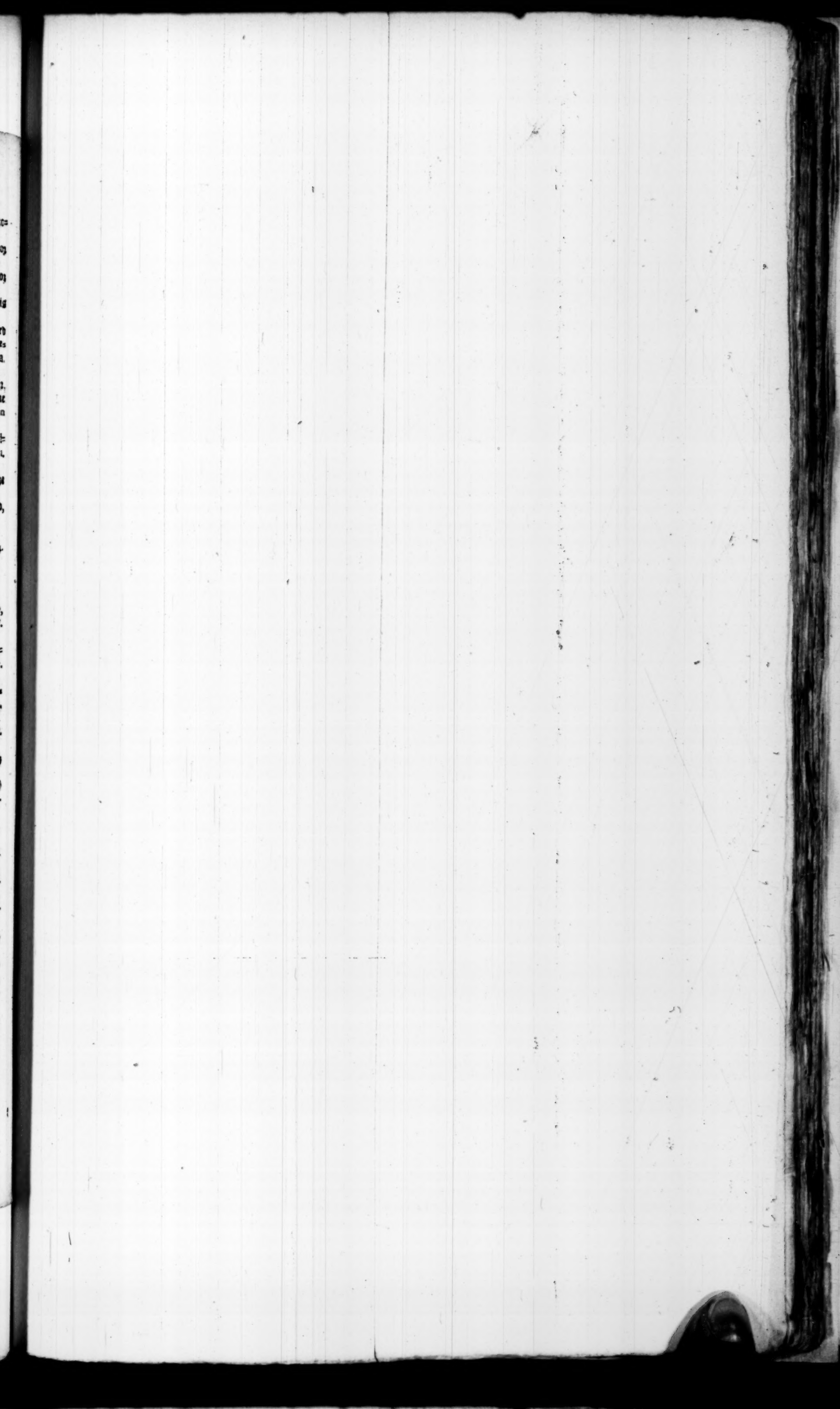
Where a remainder for yeers limited to the Exe-
 cutors of I. S. shall best presently in I. S. 54. b. q.
 Where the Executor shall haue remedy for the arerages
 of rent which the testator in his life could not. 146. b. f.
 Where Executors shall be bound by the Obligation
 of their Testator without naming. 109. a. q.
 In what respects the Executor shall be said moze to
 represent the person of the Testator, than the heire
 the person of the Ancestor. 109. a. q. b. q.
 Where an Executor shall be reputed in Law an Assign-
 ee, and where not, 210. a. *.

Where an Executor may release an action before pro-
 bate of the Testament. 291. b. f.
 Where an account yeth by and against an Executor, or
 Administrator, and where not vid. tit. Account.
 What shall be said Assets in the hands of an Executor
 or Administrator, and what not vid. tit. Assets.
 Where a man shall haue an action of debt against his
 owne Executors 123. b. *.
 Where the Executors of a Bishop shall haue a Ward
 which fell in the life of the Bishop, secus of a pre-
 sentation to a Church which voided in his life. 90. a.
 *. q. 388. a. *.
 Where a Church voideth in the life of the Testator,
 the Executors shall present and not the Guardian
 in Chivalry, secus where the tenant of the King in
 capite die, &c. 388. a. *.
 Where the Obligor make the Obligor his Executor, al-
 beit the action be gone, the Executor may retaine. vi.
 tit. Obligation.
 Where an Infant make his debtor his Executor, the
 debt is extinct. 264. b. q.
 Where a feme Executor take the debtor to husband,
 notwithstanding the debt remaine. ibidem.
 Vid. tit. Deuise & Testament.
 Exempla illustrant non restringunt legem. 24.
 a. q.

Exposition of words.

Where the word (Vt) shall be taken positively,
 and where by way of similitude. 17. b. *.
 43. b. *.
 Where the word (Or) shall be taken in the Con-
 iunctiue, and where in the Disiunctiue. 99. b. f.
 383. a. q.
 Where the legall Termination (in agium) in com-
 position signifie scribitur, or dicitur. 26. a. f. 109.
 a. *.
 The word (Prochain amy) how taken in Law. 81.
 a. *.
 How many things the Adiectiue (Liber) distinguisheth
 in Law. 94. a. q.
 The exposition of the words (Dedi & Concessi)
 in Grants. 301. b. vide tit. Grants & Confirma-
 tion.
 Of the word (Demisi) 301. b. q.
 Of the word (Volo) 301. b. q.
 Of the word (Eadem) and how it shall haue relation.
 20. b. f. 385. b. *.
 Of the word (Predict.) and the force of its relation.
 20. b. f.
 Of the word (Hæreditament) 6. a. f. 16. a. *. q. 383.
 a. q. b. f.
 Of the words (Proxima aduocatio.) 378. b. q. 379.
 a. f.
 Of the words (Sans impeachment de waist.) 220.
 a. f.
 Of the words (Demefine land) 17. a. q.
 Of the words (A confectiōe) 46. b. q.
 Of the words (from henceforth) ibidem.
 Of the words (from the date, or from the day of the
 date) ibidem.
 Of the words (medietas aduocationis & aduocati me-
 dietatis Ecclesie) vide tit. Aduowſon.

Extent.



THE TABLE.

Extent.

Extents by Elegit, Statute Merchant, of Staple, &c. vid. Stat. W. 2. cap. 18. Stat de Acton Burnel, & de Mercatoribus, 23. H. 3. cap. 6. 31. H. 8. cap. 5. & tit. Execucion.

Extinguishment.

The signification and derivation of the word. 147. b. *

Where by purchase of part of the Land out of which, &c. the whole rent charge shall be extinguished. 147. b. q. vid. tit. Apporcioment.

Where by descent of part of the tenancie to the Lord, an entire rent service shall be extinct, and where not. 149. a. f.

Where by purchase of part of the tenancie by the Lord, an entire rent service shall be extinct, and where not. 149. a. *. q. b. f.

Where by such purchase of the Lord an Harriot shall be extinct, and where not. vid. tit. Harriot.

Where by the grant of the Lord of the services of his tenant by Castleward, &c. Seigniorie shall be extinct. 83. a. *

Where by purchase of the tenancie by the Lord Paramount the Mesnallie shall be extinct. vide tit. Mesnallie.

Where and to what purpose an estate drowned or extinct, shall be said to have continuance, and where, and to what not. 185. a. *. 338. b. f. *

Where a grant of the services or rent to the tenant shall endure to him by way of extinguishment. 307. a. q. b. f. 313. b. *. vid. tit. Releas.

Where the remainder in fee of the tenancie escheat, the Seigniorie, as to the whole, shall be extinct. 312. b. f.

Where a Bishop is seised of a rent, and the tenant in feeoffe him and his successors, by the entry of the Lord for whom the rent is not renewed, secus where tenant for life grant a rent in fee, and in feeoffe the Grantor, upon whom the Lessee enter for a forfeiture. 338. b. *

Where the accession of a freehold in autre droit shall extinguish a term which a man hath in his own right, secus de conuerso. 338. b. q.

Where the releas of the Lord of all his right to the tenant and a Lessee for yeares of the Seigniorie, shall extinguish the Seigniorie and state of the Lessee also, secus, of a Releas to them and their heirs. 280. a. *

Where the Lord disseise his tenant, and is disseised, a releas by the Disseisor to the second Disseisor shall not renew the Seigniorie, secus if the tenant had bene disseised by the Lord and a stranger, and had released to the stranger. vid. tit. Releas.

Where by purchase of parcel of the land, out of which, &c. the whole common shall be extinct, and where not. vid. tit. Common.

Where a Lease for yeares may cease and renew againe as to severall persons, and where not. 46. a. *. q. b. f.

Where the re-entry of the Lessee upon the feoffee of his Lessee shall renew the rent reserved upon the lease. 319. a. *

Where the Grantor of a rent disseise the tenant, the regresse of the tenant shall not renew the rent. ibid. m. Vide tit. Releas, & Suspension.

Extortion.

The derivation and severall acceptions of the word. 368. b. *

What shall be said Extortion in Sherifes, or other officers, and what not. 368. b. f. *. vide Stat. W. 1. cap. 26.

The obviousness of the crime. 368. b. *

Eye, quid. 5. b. q.

Falsifying of Recoveries.

The signification of the word (falsitie) 104. b. f.

What persons might falsifie a recovery at the Common Law, and what not. 146. a. f. *. 104. b. f. vid. Stat. Glocest. cap. 11.

What persons may falsifie a recovery at this day, and what not. vid. Stat. 21. H. 8. cap. 15.

Where and by what matter the issue in tale may falsifie a recovery had against his Ancestors, and where and by what not. 360. b. q. 361. a. f. *

Where he in the reversion or remainder shall falsifie a recovery had against tenant for life. vid. tit. Forfeiture. & Stat. 14. Eliz. cap. 3.

Where a Recovery shall be falsified by cause of collusion, and by whom, and where not. vide tit. Collusion & Recovery.

Fealtie.

The Etymologie of the word. 67. b. *

The manner of doing fealtie. 67. b. *. q.

The difference betweene the fealty of a freeholder, and of a Villeine. 68. a. f.

What person and tenant shall doe fealtie, and what not. 67. b. q. 63. a. *. 68. a. *. 93. b. f.

How fealtie differeth from Homage. 68. a. per tot. pag. The benefit which accrue to Lords by accepting fealtie. 68. a. q. 92. b.

Where tenant by fealtie shall swear to doe all services due, when after fealtie done, no service is due. 92. a. q.

To what tenures fealtie is incident, and to what not. 23. a. q. 93. a. 95. b. *. 96. b. q. 150. b. q.

Fealtie incident to Returnment. 104. a. f.

Inseparably incident to every reversion. 143. a. f.

How the oath of fealtie differeth from that of Allegiance. vid. tit. Allegiance.

Where a seisin of fealtie shall bee a seisin of all other services. vid. tit. Seisin.

Where the acceptance of fealtie by the hands of the Disseisor shall barre the Lord of his Escheat. vide tit. Acceptance.

THE TABLE.

Fee Simple.

The signification and derivation of the word (Fee)
 1. b. 1. a.
 The severall sort of fee simples. 1. b. 9. a. q.
 What words requisite to the passing of a fee simple.
 8. b. q. vid. tit. Heires.
 How many severall wayes a fee simple may be purchas-
 sed. 10. a. q.
 The simpleness of such estate. 18. a. q.
 Where two fee simples may be of the same land at one
 time, and where not. 18. a. q. 354. b. q.
 Fee generally, what fee it shall be intended. 189. a. q.
 A feoffment to one and the heires of his father a good
 fee simple. 220. b. q.
 Fee simple conditionall, and the course of its descent at
 the Common Law. 19. a. q.
 By the having of what issue such condition said to be
 performed, and of what not. 19. a. q.
 To what purposes the having of issue was a perfor-
 mance of the condition, and to what not. ibidem.
 Where the sons only, and where the daughters only
 were inheritable to such estate. 19. a. q.
 Where the alienation of the Donee after issue was a
 barre to his issue, of the Donor, and where not.
 19. a. q.
 A grant to a man and his heires tenants of the Manor
 of D. a good fee simple. 27. a. q.
 A grant by the King of a Barony to one and his heires
 Lords of the Manor of K. a good fee simple qualified
 in the dignitie. ibidem.

Fees.

Where notwithstanding the Grantor ouste his
 officer, his fee shall continue, and where not.
 233. b. q. vid. tit. Office.
 Wherein an action by an Attorney for his fees, the De-
 fendant shall not wage his Law. 295. a. q. vid. tit.
 Wager of Law.
 Where the receiving greater, or other fees than are pre-
 scribed by the Statutes, shall bee extortion, and
 where not. 378. b. q. vid. tit. Extortion.

Felony.

The signification and extent of the word. 39. a. q.
 By a pardon of all felonies, what crimes anciently,
 and what at this day are pardoned. 391. a. q.
 The severall sortes and degrees of felony, and what for-
 feiture is incurred by each of them. ibidem.
 Where upon attainder of felony in an appeale, the De-
 fendant shall forfeit no Lands, but those hee had at
 time of the outlawry pronounced, secus in an Indite-
 ment. 390. b. q. vid. tit. Relation.
 A pardon of all felonies, no pardon of Pyracie at this
 day. 391. a. q.
 The punishment of a felon implied in his iudgement
 to be hanged. 392. b. q.
 Where a felon may be a purchaser, and to whose use.
 1. b. q.
 Vide tit. Attainder.

Feoffments.

The Etymologie and signification of the word.
 9. a. q.
 The antiquitie of a Feoffment ibid. 49. b. q.
 The severall parts of a Feoffment. vid. tit. Deeds.
 What person may make a Feoffment, and what not.
 42. b. q. 43. a. q.
 By the delivery of the Deed of Feoffment, what estate
 passeth before livery of seisin. 56. b. q.
 Where the Feoffment of a moiety or third part of a
 mans land shall be good without Deed. 195. b. q.
 A Feoffment of the moiety of a Manor to have with
 an Advowson appendant not good without Deed.
 190. b. q.
 Where a leas and releas shall amount to a Feoffment.
 207. a. q. vid. tit. Conditions.
 Where a Feoffment shall extinguish a Condition of
 power of revocation, and where not. 237. a. q. vid.
 tit. Conditions.
 Where Cestuy que use and his Feoffees after 1. R. 3. and
 before 17. H. 8. to give in a Feoffment, whose Feoff-
 ment it shall be construed. 302. b. q.
 Where tenant for life and he in the reversion or remain-
 der in fee, tail, or for life to give in a Feoffment, how
 it shall be construed. 302. b. vid. tit. Confirmation &
 Surrender.
 Where in pleading a feoffment of a Manor livery and
 Returnement are implied without being alleged.
 vid. tit. Pleadings.
 Vide tit. Livery of seisin.
 Ferdwit quid. 71. a. q.
 Ferlingus, seu Ferlingum terræ quid, and what
 shall passe by such grant. 5. b. q.

Fines to the King.

The severall acceptions in law of the word (Fine)
 126. b. q.
 Fine to the King, what. ibid. 127. a. q.
 How such fine differeth from an Amerciament. vi. tit.
 Amerciament.
 The difference betweene a fine and a Ransome, and
 where they shall be said all one. 127. a. q.
 How and when fines for alienation of lands grew
 first due to the King. vid. tit. Alienation.
 Fines of Copiholders. vid. tit. Copihold.

Fines of Lands.

The description of a fine, and whence so called.
 120. b. q. 121. a. q. 126. a. q.
 What time was allowed by the Common Law
 to make claime after a fine levied, and what at this
 day. 123. a. q. 124. b. q.
 What persons were barred by a fine at the Common
 Law that could not make claime, and what persons
 might make claime, and yet were not barred by such
 fine. 126. b. q.
 Where a fine levied by tenant in tail shall be a barre
 to his issue, or them in the reversion or remainder,
 and where not. 371. a. q. b. q. vide Stat. 4 H. 7.
 cap. 24.

where

ad.
at.
ne
a
th
d.
at.
op
d.
d
e
e
w
x
d
d.
t
)
.
b
b
.
t
)

THE TABLE.

Where a grant and render by fine to a stranger to the writ and Conusance shall be good to passe a voidable estate to him in presenti. 353. a. q. vide tit. Remitter.

What shall be said a good Claim within the five yeares to avoid the estate of the Conusor by fine, and what not. vide tit. Continuall Claim.

Where a Dissisor make a Lease for life, and leuie a fine of the reuerſion, and five yeares passe, the estate for life is unavoidable. vide tit. Entrie Congable.

Where a fine covert shall be concluded by a fine, and where not. 353. b. f. vide tit. Remitter.

Where fines working wrong to third persons ought not to be accepted. 383. a. f. *

Where an Infant shall be bound by a fine, and where such fine may be avoided by him during his nonage, and where after his full age. vide tit. Infant.

Where a fine leuied by a Non compos mentis shall be a barre to him and his Heires. Vide tit. Dum non compos, &c.

¶ Firma whence deriued, and how called in seuerall Countie, and what shall passe in a Grant by that name. &c. *

¶ Folkland quid. 58 a. f.

¶ Forcible Entrie.

¶ Force, what and how taken in Law. 161. b. q.

Upon what Statute the writ of forcible entrie is grounded, and where it lieth. 217. b. f.

Where diuers persons goe to make a forcible entrie, the violence vsed by one shall make them all guiltie of force. ibidem.

Where the Master commeth with a greater number of seruants than vsually attend him, his Entrie shall be deemed forcible. 257. b. f.

What number of persons may commit a force. 257. a. q.

Where an act shall be said in Law to be done vi & armis, or forcibly. 161. a. f.

Where and what damages and costs are recoverable in a writ of forcible entrie. Vide tit. Damages.

¶ Forrest, Parke, Chase, and Warren.

¶ The description of a Forrest. 233. a. q.

¶ The signification and deriuation of the word Parke. 223 a. f.

What beasts properly belong to the Forrest, what to the Chase and Parke, and what beasts and fowles to the Warren. 231. a. *

¶ The difference betweene a Chase and a Forrest. ibid.

What act by a Keeper of a Parke shall be a forfeiture of his office. 223. b. *

What shall be said waste in a Parke. Vide tit. Waste.

¶ Forfeiture.

¶ The signification and deriuation of the word. 59 a. *

How many seuerall wayes a particular Tenant may forfeit his estate by alienation, and what act by him shall be said a forfeiture of his estate, and what not. 251. a. q. b. per tot. pag. 252. a. f.

Where the right of a particular estate may be forfeited, and he that hath but a right shall take advantage of it 251. b. f. 252. a. f.

Where by the forfeiture of a Lessee for life, all meane charges and estates by him made shall be avoided by the Lessor, and where not. 233. b. q. 234. a. f. vide tit. Conditions.

Where Lessee for life forfeit his estate by alienation, the forfeiture shall continue notwithstanding the determination of the estate by limitation, or entrie for condition broken. 202. b. *. 252 a. *

Where Tenant for life and he in the remainder for life having the fee expectant upon a remainder in taile issue in a feoffment, this shall be a forfeiture of both their estates to him in the remainder in taile. 302. b. q.

Where Tenant for life make a Lease for his owne life to his Lessor, the remainder in fee to his Lessor and a stranger, this shall enure as a forfeiture for one mortie, and surrender for the other. vide tit. Surrender.

Where a reconerie suffered by Tenant for life should be a forfeiture of his estate at the Common Law, and at this day, and where not. 356. a. q. 362. a. f. vide Stat. 14. Eliz. cap. 8.

Where a Statute giueth a forfeiture generally against him that wrongeth the durie or interest of another, who shall haue this forfeiture. 159. a. *

¶ A Gardinship in Socage or by nature, not forfeitable by Outlawrie or Attainder. 84. b. *. 88 b. q.

What lands, &c. forfeitable by an Attainder in a Praemunire, and what not. vide tit. Praemunire.

What is forfeited by conviction of Felonie before Attainder. vide tit. Attainder.

Where a forfeiture shall relate to the time of the Felonie committed, and where not. vide tit. Relation.

What shall be a forfeiture of a Coppyhold Tenancie. vide tit. Coppyhold.

What shall be a forfeiture of a freehold Tenancie. 92. b. q.

Forfeiture of Offices. vide tit. Office.

Forfeiture of Estates. vide tit. Conditions.

Where a man hanged by Marshall Law shall not forfeit his Lands. 13. a. q.

¶ Foriudger.

¶ The legall acceptation of the word. 100. b. *

Where and for what cause the Tenant shall foriudge his mesne and where, and for what not. 100. a. q. b. f.

¶ The forme of the Judgement in a Foriudger. 100. a. q. What persons shall be bound by a Foriudger, and what not. 100. a. q. b. f.

Where in a writ of Mesne by two Joynttenants one is summoned and seuered, the other shall not foriudge the Mesne. 100. a. q.

Where in a writ of Mesne against two Joynt Mesnes one make default, the Tenant shall not foriudge the other. 100. a. q.

Vide Stat. W. 2. cap. 9. & tit. Mesne.

¶ Formedon.

¶ Formedon, whence so called. 326. b. *

¶ The seuerall kindes of Formedons, and where and by whom each Formedon lieth. 326. b. q.

where

THE TABLE.

Where a Formedon lieth of a Coppy-hold. 60. a. q.
Vide tit. Coppy hold.

What shall be said a good plea in barre of a Formedon, and what not. Vide tit. Assers, Fines, & Warrantie.

Where the Discontinuée of Tenant in Taile make a Lease for life, and grant the reuerſion to the Iſſue in Taile, the Iſſue is for cuer barred of his Formedon. 197. b. *

Vide tit. Taile.

Frankalmoigne.

The deſcription of a tenure by Frankalmoigne. 93. b. *, 94. b. †.

How ſuch Tenure was created at the firſt, and how it may be created at this day. 93. b. q. 99. a. *.

Where a gift in freealmoigne ſhall be good without Deed, and where not. 94. b. *.

Where the reſeruation of a Rent vpon ſuch gift ſhall be void. 97. a. †.

What ſeruices ſuch Tenant is bound to doe, and what not. 95. a. q. b. †.

What remedie the Lord hath for ſuch ſeruices. 95. b. q. 96. a.

Where the Tenure in freealmoigne ſhall continue, notwithstanding the alteration of Diuine ſeruices and Prayers. 95. b. *.

Where ſuch Tenure cannot be of lands in ancient De-meſne. 97. a. †.

Where ſuch Tenant ſhall not be charged with a Corroie. ibidem.

Vpon transferring the Seigniorie or Tenancie in Frankalmoigne, what ſervice ſhall be due to the Lord or Grantor. 98. a. 99. b. †. *

Of what ſeruices the Lord is bound to acquite his Tenant in Frankalmoigne, and of what not. 99. b. q. 100. a. *

Where ſuch Lord ſhall not diſclaime in a Writ of Wreſt. 102. a. *, 306. b. †.

Where a Confirmation by the Lord to his Tenant by fealtie, &c. to hold in Frankalmoigne ſhall be good. Vide tit. Confirmation.

Frankbanke quid. 110. b. q.

Frankmariage.

The ſignification of the word. 21. b. *.

What things incident to an Eſtate in Frankmariage. 21. b. †. *, 219. b. *.

The differences betwene a Donee in Frankmariage and in ſpeciall taile. 21. b. q. 22. a. †.

What ſervice due by ſuch Donee to his Donor. 23. a. q. 97. b.

Where a Rent may be given in Frankmariage. 21. b. *.

The neceſſitie of the word (Frankmariage) to the creation of the eſtate. 21. b. q.

How the degrees in Frankmariage ſhall be computed. 23. b. per tot. pag. vide tit. Degrees.

Where a gift in Frankmariage to the parties already married ſhall be good. 176. a. *.

Where a remainder limited vpon ſuch gift ſhall impeach the eſtate in Frankmariage, and where not. 21. b. *.

A deſcent of lands in Frankmariage void. ibid.

A gift in Liberum Maritagium by Cestuy que vie before 27. H. 8. no Frankmariage. ibid.

Where a Rent reſerued vpon a gift in Frankmariage ſhall not take effect till the fourth degree paſt. ibid.

Fractetum quid. 4. b. *.

Frechold.

The ſignification of the word, and whence ſo called. 43. b. *.

Where diuers freeholds may be deriued out of one, and where not. 42. a. †.

Where an incertaine intereſt in Lands ſhall be deemed in Law a freehold, and where not. 42. a. *, vide tit. Eſtates.

Where a man may haue a freehold in his owne right, and a Chattell in anothers right ſimul & ſemel; but not e conuerſo. 54. b. q. 338. b. q.

Where the alteration of the freehold ſhall be an alteration of the reuerſion. 191. b. 192. a. b. vide tit. Ioynt-tenants.

Where a right of freehold ſhall dzowne in a Chattell. 266. a. †.

The deſcription of a freehold in Law. 266. b. †.

Vpon what conueyances the Purchaſer ſhall be ſaid to haue a freehold in Law in him before Entrie, and vpon what not. 266. b. †. *

Where a ſtranger by the acknowledgement of the Tenant in a Praeſcipe to be his villeine ſhall be actually ſeiſed of the freehold and inheritance without entrie. 266. b. *.

What actions are maintainable by and againſt him that hath only a freehold in Law, and what not. 318. a. q. b. †.

Where a freehold in lands may be defeated by a condition without Entrie or Claims, and where not. 379. a. †. vide tit. Conditions.

Where the freehold in lands ſhall be in Abeyance, vide tit. Abeyance.

To what purpoſes Tenants by Statute Merchant, Elegit, &c. are ſaid to haue a freehold, and to what not. 42. b. *.

Vide tit. Eſtates.

Fruſtrum terræ quid. 5. b. †.

Frythe quid. 5. b. q.

Gardeine.

The ſeueral ſorts of Gardeines. 81. a. †.

Who ſhall be Gardeine of Inheritance, which lie not in Tenure during the minority of the Heire. 87. b. *.

To what purpoſes the Gardeine ſhall be ſaid poſſeſſed of his Ward before entrie or ſeiſure, and to what not. 38. a. q. b. †.

Where a Writ of Dower lieth by the wife againſt the Gardeine, and where againſt the Heire within age. vide tit. Dower.

Where the Gardeine ſhall haue an Admeaſurement of Dower againſt the Wiſe, and where not. vide tit. Admeaſurement.

Where an Action of Waſte lieth againſt the Gardeine, and the penaltie in ſuch Action. vide tit. Waſte.

Gardeine in Scutage. vide tit. Scutage.

Vide

ope
age
d.
al.
of
at-
vi-
by,
uz
re
n-
n.
to
r,
re-
p
as
m
t.
L.
c
t,
x
b
e
o
at
e
L.
f
L
e
e

THE TABLE.

Vide at large in tit. Marriage & Wardship:

¶ Gauilkinde.

Gauilkinde whence so called, and where such custome vsed. 140 a. q. 175. b. *. q.

Where one brother dying without issue, all the brothers shall equally inherer by this custome, as well as sons. 140. a. q.

Where by such custome the wife shall haue dower of the moitie of her husbands lands. 111. a. f.

Where by the same custome the husband shall be Tenant by the Curtesie without issue. ibid. vide tit. Curtesie of, &c.

A prescription in this Custom not good. 175. b. *.

¶ Glyn quid. 5. b. q.

¶ Grange quid, and what shall passe by that name in a Grant. 5. a. q.

¶ Grand Sericantie, vide tit. Sericantie.

¶ Grants.

The description of a Grant. 172 a. f.

What things properly lye in Grant, and what in Luerie. 9. b. f. 48. a. f. 85. a. 332. a. *. 3. 5. b. *.

What things are grantable ouer, and what not 89. a. f. 214. b. q. 231. b. f. 266. a. f. vide tit. Annuities, & Assignment.

Where a thing in suspence may be granted ouer, and where not. 214. a. *.

Where Grants shall receiue construction according to the substance of the Deed, and not according to Grammaticall sense. 146. b. *.

Where the construction of Grants ought to ensue the intention of the parties. 313. a. q. b. f. vide tit. Intention of, &c.

Where the words of a Grant shall be transposed in construction contrarie to their order. 217. b. f.

Where a Grant being impossible to take effect according to the letter, the Land shall make such construction, as by possibilitie may take effect. 183. b. f. vide tit. Possibilitie.

Where a Grant shall amount to a Release, Confirmation, Surrender, &c. and where not. 301. b. *. 302. a. f. 307. a. q. 313. a. q. b. f. vide tit. Confirmation.

Where the same words shall amount both to a Grant & confirmation of the same thing. vi. tit. Confirmation.

Where by the Grant of a Mannor without (cum pertinentiis) a Villeine regardant, Aduowson appendant, &c. shall passe. 307. a. f.

What shall passe by the Grant of the seruices of Tenant in taile, and what not. 150. b. f. 152. a. *.

Where a Grant of a Copoude to two men and their heires shall amount in Law to several grants. 189. i. *

Where two Tenants in Common toyne in the Grant of a Rent charge, it shall enure as several Grants. 197. a. f. 267. b. *. vide tit. Rents.

What Grant shall be sufficient to charge the Land with a Rent, and what not. vide tit. Rents.

Where by the Grant of a reuerſion, rents and seruices shall passe. 151. b. q. 152. a. f. 317. a. *. 324. a. q. b. q.

By the Grant of (Hereditaments) what shall passe. 6 a. f. 16 a. *. q. 383. a. q. b. f.

Where by the Grant of Land a reuerſion shall passe. 324 b. q.

Where Tenant in taile grant totum statum, what shall passe. 331 a. *. q. vide tit. Estates.

A man grant proximam aduocat. to one, and befoze the Church void grant proximam aduocat. to another, the second grant void. 378. b. q.

A man grant 3. presentationem and die, his wife shall haue the 3. and the Grantee the 4. 379. a. f.

Where the Grantee named after the Habend' shall take by the Grant, and where not. vide tit. Habendum.

Where the grant of Patron and Ordinarie shall charge the Church, vide tit. Annuities, & Parson.

What things may be granted without Deed, and what not. vide tit. Deeds.

Where a Grant, &c. shall be good, albeit the Grantee or Grantee be misnamed. vide tit. Name.

Where a Grant shall be good albeit no mention is made of the proper name of the Grantee or Grantee. vide ibidem.

Where the Grant of a thing in atetance shall be good, and where not. vide tit. Absentance.

¶ Graua quid. 4. b. q.

¶ Gurges quid, and what shall passe in a Grant by that name. 5. b. f.

¶ Haga quid. 5. b. *. 56. b. f.

¶ Habendum.

The office and force of the Habend' in a Deed. 183 a. q.

Where it shall be said repugnant in the grant of an estate taile, and where not. 211. a. f.

Where one named after the Habend' shall take by the gift, and where not. 7 a. f. 21. a. q. 26. b. q. 378. b. f.

Where the several limitations in the Habend' shall destroy the ioynt implication of the premises. 183. b. f. 19. b. f.

Where an Habendum may enlarge the premises, but cannot abridge them. 299 a. f.

Vide tit. Deeds.

¶ Harior.

How call'd in the Saxon tongue. 185. b. q.

From what antiquitie due to Lords. ibidem.

Where a deuse by the Tenant of all his goods shall not defeat the Lord of his Harior. 185. b. q.

Where by purchase of part of the Tenancie by the Lord, a Harior shall be extinct, and where not. 149. b. f. *. vide tit. Extinguishment.

Where a Harior shall be paid befoze a Mortuarie. 185. b. q.

¶ Haugh & Hough quid. 5. b. q.

¶ Heire.

The Etymologie and legall acception of the word (Heire) 7 b. q. 237. b. f.

What issue and person may be an Heire, and what not. 7 b. q. 8. a. f. q.

Hires

THE TABLE.

Heres apprens quis. 8. a. q.
Heres asrarius quis. 8. b. f.

Where and what Chattels the Heire shall haue after the death of his Ancestoz, and what not. 8. a. q. 18. b. f. 185. b. q. vide tit. Chattels.

Where the word (Heires) shall be necessarie to the creation of an estate of inheritance, and where not. 8. b. q. 9. b. 10. a. f. 20. a. q. 21. b. f. 22. a. f. 47. a. f. 193. b. f. 322. b. f. 385. b. f.

Where the word (Heires) shall be good of it selfe, and where not without continuation of the word (scs.) 8. b. f.

The extent and latitude of the word (Heires.) 9. a. f.
Heires a good name of purchase. 26. b. q.

Who shall be said the next Heire to take by purchase, and who to take by Discent. 10. b. f.

Where the Heire to take by purchase ought to be a complete right Heire in iudgement of Law. 24. b. q. 26. b. q. 164. a. f.

Where the Ancestoz may make his right Heire a purchaser, and where not. 22. b. q.

Where a Remainder is limited to the right Heires of a particular Tenant, the fee simple shall be said to vest in him presently, and where not. 22. b. f. 319. b. f. 376. b. q.

Where the Heire conceyng by Discent ought to make himselfe Heire to him which was last seised. 11. b. f. 15. a. f. 239. b. f.

Where by the birth of an Heire more nere the Discent to another shall be defeated. 11. b. q.

Where the Heire of the part of the father shall inherit before the Heire of part of the mother, & e conuerso. 12. a. & b. 13. a. f. f.

The difference betwene an Heire in the Ciuill Law, and an Heire at the Common Law. 237. b. f.

Where the sons of an Alien bozne within the ligeance of the kinde shall not be Heires either to other. The same of the sons of a person attainted, secus if bozne before the Attainder. 8. a. f.

Where and what Attainder shall disable the partie attainted to inherit, or to haue Heire, and where and what not. 8. a. f. vide tit. Attainder, & Corruption of blood.

Where the Heire shall not be bound by the Obligation of Warrantie of his Ancestoz without naming. 209. a. q. 383. b. f. 384. b. f. 386. a. f.

Where the Heire shall not be charged in an annuities without naming. vide tit. Annuities.

Where a man binde his Heires to Warrantie, or to pay a summe of money without naming himselfe, such lieu shall be void. 386. a. f. vide tit. Warrantie.

Where a reservation of Rent to the Heires of the partie without naming himselfe shall be good, and where not. vide tit. Reservation.

Where an action of debt shall lie against the speciall Heire without naming the Heire at the Common Law, secus of a Voucher by reason of a Warrantie. 376. b. f. 386. b. f. vide tit. Voucher.

A gift to a man his Heires and Successors, how it shall enure 9. a. f.

Where the Heire shall be in by Discent of an estate that by possibilitie could not be in his Ancestoz. vide tit. Discent.

Where the Heire shall enter & haue an action of Waste

upon a Dissuain or Waste done in the life of his Ancestoz, which the Ancestoz himselfe could not. vide tit. Entrie Congeable, & Waste.

Where the Heire shall haue an Appeale of the death of his Ancestoz, where the partie by whom he concey his Discent could not by possibilitie. vi. tit. Appeale.

Where a person attainted hath issue, and after pardon hath issue, the yongest no Heire liuing, the eldest of his issues. vide tit. Attainder.

Where the Heire shall haue an action for defacing the Monument of his Ancestoz. 18. b. f.

Heireloome quid. 18. b. f. A devise of Heireloomes void. 185. b. q.

Herbage.

What shall passe by the grant of the Herbage of land. 4. b. f.

Where the owners acceptance of a Lease of the Herbage of his Land by Indenture shall be no Cloggepell as to the Land. 47. b. f.

Where a reservation of Rent out of the Herbage of Land shall be good. 142. a. f.

Where a grant of the Herbage or besture of the Land by one Joyntenant, shall binde his companion surviving. vide tit. Joyntenants.

Heretic.

Attainder of Heretic no corruption of blood, or forfeiture of lands. 391. a. q. vide tit. Attainder.

Hida terræ quid. 69. a. f.

Hirst & Hurst quid. 4. b. q.

Holm & Hulmus quid. 5. a. f.

Holt quid. 4. b. q.

Homage.

The Etymologie of the word. 64. b. f.

The diuision of Homage. 65. b. f.

The manner of doing Homage. 64. a. q.

In what respects it is said to be the most honourable and humble seruice. 65. a. f.

The league betwene such Lord and Tenant. 65. a. f. 100. b. q.

Where in doing Homage, Homage due to the King ought to be excepted, and the penaltie for omitting it. 64. b. f. 65. a. q. b. f.

What person may doe and take Homage, and what not. 65. b. f. 66. b. q. 67. a. & b. 68. a. f. 341. b. f.

The forme of Homage by an Abbot, or other Ecclesiasticall person. 65. b. q.

The forme of Homage by a woman sole. 66. a. f.

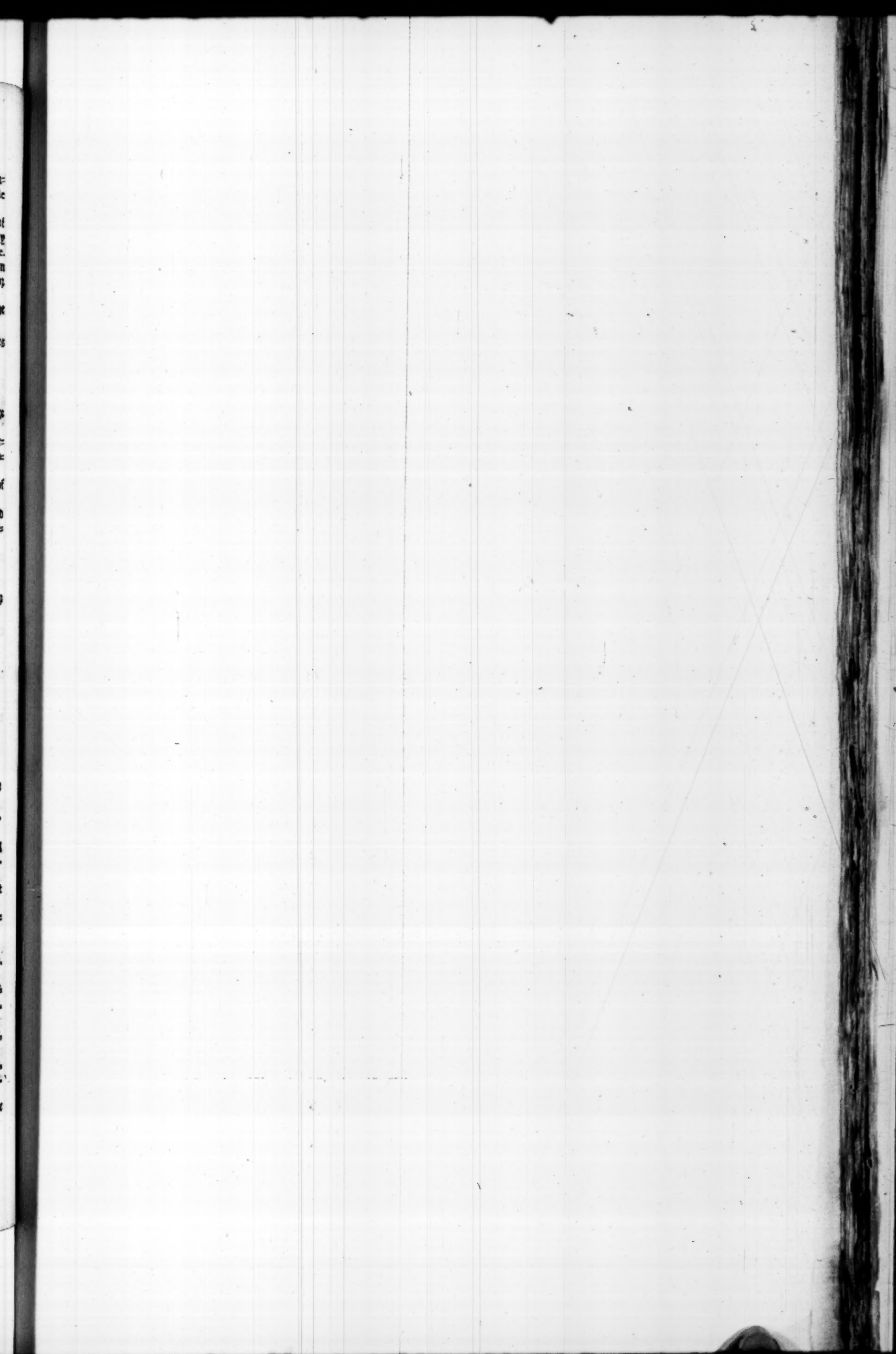
The forme of Homage by husband and wife ioyntly. 66. a. f. q.

Where and what Corporacion may doe and take Homage, and where and what not. 65. b. q. 66. b. q. 67. a. f. 341. b. f.

Where the husband shall doe and take Homage alone, and where ioyntly with his wife. 30. a. f. 67. a. f. f.

Where there are diuers Tenants of the same Land, where all, and where but one shall doe Homage. 67. a. q. b. f.

Where



THE TABLE.

Where and why the tenant shall not be s'mone in doing Homage, 68. a†

Where Homage done to one toynt Lord shall excuse against the other, 67. b*

The benefit which accrues to Lords by receiving Homage, 68. a†. 92. b

Where the tenant notwithstanding Homage once done to the Lord, shall be compelled to doe Homage againe to his heire, and where not, 103. b* q

Where the tenant upon translation of the seigniorie to another shall be compelled to doe Homage againe, and where not, 104. a & b

Where after refusal the Lord shall not distraine his tenant for Homage until request, 105. a

By what meanes fealty may be separated from Homage, and by what not, 150. b q. 151. a q. vide tit. Fealty.

The wyte of Homagio capiendo, and where it lyeth, 101. a*

¶ Homage Auncestell.

The description of Tenure by Homage Auncestell, 100. b*

Blow on the Lords side not alwaies requisite to such tenure, 100. b q. 102. b*

Where such tenure by a weth to it warranty, and acquittall, 101. a†. 384. a q

What shall be a good counterplea to a warranty by cause of Homage Auncestell, 101. a*

What lands the tenant shall recouer in value upon such warranty, 102. a*. vide tit. Recouery in value, & Warranty.

The reciprocalte of reuerence and protection between such Lord and tenant, 100. b q

Where such tenant shall be compelled to attorne to the grantee of his Lord, and where not, 101. a* vide tit. Attornment. & Per quae seruitia.

Where the Lord by Homage Auncestell may disclaime in the seigniorie, and where not, 101. b, 102. a*

Where a man may hold by Homage Auncestell of a body politike, but not e conuerso, 102. b q

Where such tenure shall remaine notwithstanding the alteration of the name and nature of the corporation, and where not, 102. b q

Where an Abbot, Bishop, ac. shall not disclaime in a seigniorie by Hom. Auncestell, 102. b*. 103. a†

After alienation by the tenant by Hom. Auncestell, what service shall be due to the Lord, 103. a*

What act by the tenant shall be an interruption of the p'suitie betweene him and his Lord, and what not, 103. a* q. 102. b†

Where such tenure may belong to knights service, 105. a q

¶ Hope quid, 5. b q

¶ Horngeld quid, 107. a†

¶ Hors de son fee.

Where such plea shall be good by the tenant upon a distress, and auowry by a stranger who claimes the seigniorie, and where not, 1. b q

¶ Hospitall.

The diuers kinds of Hospitals, 342. a*
What Hospitals were giuen to the Crowne by the stat. of 27. H.8. 31. H.8. 37. H.8. and 1. E.6. and what not, 342. a*

¶ Howe & Hoo quid, 5. b q

Iampna quid, 5. a†

¶ Ideot.

Who properly said to be an Ideot, 247. a†

Where an Ideot shall be bound by a descent, 247. a†. vide tit. Entry Congeable.

By what meanes a feoffment, ac. by an Ideot may be auoyded during his life, and by what not, 247. a q, b†

Where a stranger may tender money in performance of a condition to saue the estate of an Ideot without his consent, 206. b q. vide tit. Condition, & Morgage.

Where an Ideot ought to sue in proper person and not by Guardian or Atturney, 135. b q

Vide tit. Dum non compos mentis.

¶ Imprisonment.

Imprisonment a good cause to auoid a descent, vide tit. Entry Congeable.

A good cause to reuerse an Outlawry, 259. b†

Where it shall saue a default, 259. b*

Where and how a man in prison may be proceeded against by suites and proces of Law, 260. a*

How a man in prison ought to be ordered and bled, 260. a*

A president where after iudgement in an Appeale against a woman her imprisonment was respited by reason of pregnancy, 289. a q

A president where after iudgement in a trespasssequare vi, &c. against an infant, he was excused of imprisonment by reason of his age, ibidem.

¶ Incident vide tit. Appendant.

¶ Incumbent, vide tit. Parson, & Quare impedit.

The Etymologic of the word, 119. b q

¶ Inditement.

The signification and deriuation of the word, 126. b*

What certainty requisite in an Inditement, 303. a* vide tit. Pleadings.

Where the inditement shall say (felonicè) albeit the offence be no felony, 127. a*

Where upon attainder in an inditement the forfeiture shall relate to the felony committed, secus in an Appeale, vide tit. Felony.

The difference between an appeale and an inditement, 126. b* Vide tit. Appeale.

¶ Infant.

Where an infant may be a purchaser, 2. b q

Where he may endow his wife, and where not, vide tit. Dower.

Where assignment of dower by the heire being an Infant shall be good & where not, 35. a*. vide tit. Dower.

Where an exchange by an infant shall be good, & where boydable, vide tit. Exchange.

Where by custome at fifteen he may make a lease, 45. b†

Where and for what things the deed or obligation of an infant shall bind him, and where and for what not, 171. b q. 172. a*

Where and within what time a fine leued by an Infant may be auoyded, and where it may be reuerled by his heire after his death, and where not, 131. a*. 380. b*

Where

THE TABLE.

Where the breach of a condition in Law shall be a forfeiture of the office, or estate of an infant and where not, 233. b ¶

Where laches in an infant shall be prejudicial to him, and where not, 246. a ¶. b ¶. 380. b ¶

Where a feme covert shall be prejudiced by laches, where an infant shall not, 146. b *. vide stat. Merton. cap. 5.

Where and at what age the act of wrong of an infant in criminal matters shall be imputed to him, & where and at what not, 247. b ¶

Where a Lease for years made by an infant shall be good, 308. a *

Where the release of a debt by an infant shall be good, and where not, 264. b ¶

What things are avoidable by an infant after his full age, and what only during his nonage, 380. a *. b *

Where an action of waste or Cessavit lyeth against an Infant, 380. b ¶. 381. a ¶.

Where an infant shall be compelled to attorne in a Quid iuris clamat, or Per quod servitia, 315. a ¶

Where a descent shall toll the entry of an Infant and where not, vide tit. Entry Congeable.

Where an infant shall be bound by a warranty descending during his infancy, and where not, Vide tit. Warranty.

Where the dying seized of a bastard without interruption shall barre the mulier being an infant, vide tit. Bastardy.

Where an usurpation upon an infant shall put him out of possession of the advowson, 344. b ¶

By what acts an infant in ventre sa mere shall be bound, and by what not, 100. b ¶. 244. a *. 245. b ¶.

An Infant not capable of the Stewardship of a Court, 3. b *

Not capable to performe grand sericanty at the Coronation, 107. b ¶

Not capable to be of an Enquest, 157. a ¶. 172. b ¶

Where an Infant shall not be amerced for a nonsuit or default, 127. a ¶

Where upon a judgement against him quod capiatur he shall not be imprisoned, 289. a ¶

Where an execution by Elegit, stat. merchant, &c. shall not be sued against the heire during his infancy, vide tit. Execution.

Where an Infant shall not be charged in an accompt, 171. b ¶. vide tit. Accompt.

Where an Infant may doe Homage, but not fealty, 65. b *

Where an Infant ought to sue by Prochein amy, and defend by Guardian, 135. b ¶

Where a stranger, and where the speciall heire shall take advantage of the infancy of his Ancestor, 336. b ¶. 337. b ¶.

Vide tit. Couverture.

¶ Infranchisement, vide tit. Manumission.

The derivation and severall acceptions of the word, 137. b ¶

¶ Inheritance.

The extent and signification of the word, and what shall passe by the grant of inheritances, 6. a ¶. 16. a *. 383. a ¶. b ¶

The severall sorts of inheritances, 1. b ¶. 9. a ¶. 49. a ¶. 164. b *

Where a man may have an Inheritance moveable in lands, and how such inheritance may be aliened and charged, 4. a *. 48. b ¶. vide tit. Charge.

Where an inheritance shall ascend, & where not, 11. a *. New inheritances reiected in Law, 13. a ¶. 27. a ¶. 377. b ¶. 379. b ¶.

The ancient course of inheritances not alterable but by Parliament, 27. a ¶

Where an estate of inheritance shall passe without the word (Heires) and where not, vide tit. Heires.

Where a man shall inherite where he by whom he conceiveth cannot by possibility, & e converso, 25. a *

The blood onely of the first purchasor inheritable to Lands, 12. a *

Vide tit. Heires, & Fee simple.

¶ Inrollments.

Where Inrollments ought alwaies to be in parchment, 35. b ¶

Where an Inrollment shall not be pleadable without shewing the originall Deed, 225. b *

Vide tit. Deeds.

¶ Infant.

The definition of an Infant, 185. b ¶

Where the Law alloweth priority of time in an infant, 185. b ¶ *

Where a fee shall be deusted and best in one person in an Infant, 297. b ¶

Where a remainder besting in an infant shall be good, vide tit. Remainder.

¶ Intention of the parties.

Where the construction of acts shall ensue the intention of the parties, and where not, 214. b ¶. vide tit. Grants.

Where the intention of the parties shall operate in the raising and direction of uses, 49. a ¶

Where the entry of him that right hath into Land shall be guided by his intent 49. b ¶

Where a man hath two waies to passe lands, and he intendeth to passe them by one of the waies, yet it shall passe by the other, and where not, 49. a ¶

¶ Interest.

The extent and signification of the word, 345. b ¶

What passeth by the grant of totum interesse, ibid.

Vide tit. Estates.

¶ Intrusion.

What properly said to be an intrusion, and how it differeth from abatement, disseisin, &c. 277. a ¶. b ¶

¶ Joyntenants.

Joyntenants, whence so called, & how they differ from Parceners, 180. b ¶.

What things may stand in joynture one with the other and what not, 188. a. per tot. pag. 192. b ¶

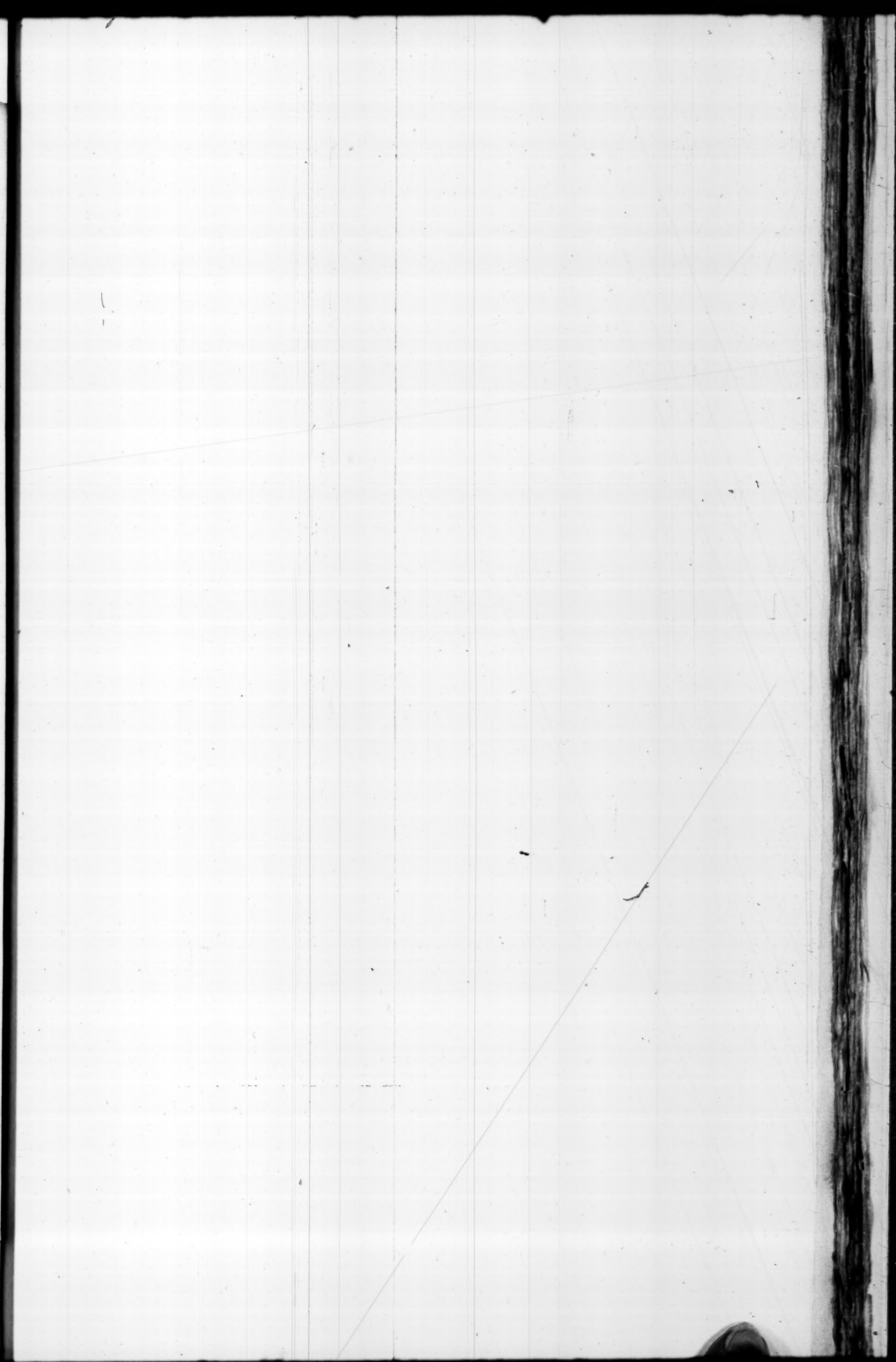
Where the parties shall be joyntenants notwithstanding the severall and different limitations to each of them, 180. b ¶

Where there may be a Joyntenancy albeit no survivorship, 181. a. ¶. b ¶

Where Chattels or debts in joyntenancy shall survive, and where not, 181. b ¶. 182. a ¶ *

Where Joyntenants may be albeit the estates best in them at severall times, and where not, 188. a ¶

Where two may have joynt estates for their lives, and severall



seue
182
To w
ex
182
Alber
seu
pag
Alber
Am
the
Alber
cha
per
Alber
con
18
Alber
rion
Alber
con
Alber
his
Alber
Gra
the
Alber
Cha
Alber
to
Alber
be
Alber
to
pa
Alber
con
Alber
his
Alber
my
but
Alber
in
fur
b
Alber
om
Alber
Cha
vid
Alber
tot
Alber
con
vid
Alber
ry
Alber
tot
b p
Alber
sol
fur
182
Alber

THE TABLE.

severall inheritances, or the inheritance to one of the, 182. a q. b. 183. a. 184. a. f. 189. b. *

To what purposes such inheritance shall be said to be executed in the life of the parties, and to what not, 182. b. *. 183. a. *. 184. a. *. q. b. f.

Where and by what acts an estate in jointure may be severed, and where and by what not, 182. a. per tot. pag. 183. a. f. 190. a. q.

Where two may be jointenants of the freehold and fee simple, and tenants in common of an estate tail in the same land, 183. b. q.

Where the jointenant surviving shall be liable to the charges of his Companion, and where not, 184. b. per tot. pag. 185. a. f. *

Where the charges of one jointenant avoidable by his companion, shall be good against himselfe surviving, 184. b. *

Where upon a recovery against one jointenant execution shall be sued against his companion, 185. a. f.

Where an escheppell to one jointenant shall not bind his companion surviving, ibidem.

Where a devise by one jointenant shall be void against his companion, 185. a. q. b. f.

Where by the death of the wife jointenant with a stranger for years, the term shall survive to the other jointenant and not to the husband, 185. b. *

Where a disparagement of the heire by one jointenant shall be forfeiture of the ward as to both, 80. b. q.

Where one jointenant of a ward shall be liable to the waste done by his companion, 54. a. f.

Where an assignment of dower by one jointenant shall be good against his companion, 35. a. f.

Where upon grant of a rent to two, the election of one to have it as an annuity or a rent shall bind his companion, 146. a. f. vide tit. Election.

Where a Rescous by one jointenant shall make his companion a disseisor, 161. b. f.

Where one jointenant shall have an account against his companion, and where not, vide tit. Accompt.

Where each jointenant shall be said to be seised per my & per tout, and to what purposes either hath right but to a moiety, 186. a. f. *. 350. a. q.

Where a lease for years by one jointenant for life or in fee to begin after his death shall be good against the survivor, and where not, 184. b. q. 185. b. f. 186. a. q. b. f.

Where a grant of the Herbage or besture of the land by one jointenant shall bind the survivor, 186. b. f.

Where a presentation to a Church by one jointenant shall not put his companion out of possession, 186. b. *. vide tit. Presentation.

Where partition betwene jointenants shall be good without deed, and where not, 169. a. *. 187. a. f. *. vide Stat. 22. H. 8. cap. 23.

Whether in an Issue by one jointenant against his companion judgement ought to be given in severalty vide tit. Judgment.

Where by partition betwene jointenants a warranty shall be destroyed, and where not, 187. a. *

Where husband and wife shall be jointenants and where by enteries and where by moities, 187. a. q. b. per tot. pag.

Where baron & feme & a stranger are jointenants the sole alienation of the baron shall barre the stranger surviving as to a moiety, and where not, 187. b. q. 188. a. f. 327. b. q.

Where one jointenant or Partener enter or recover

the whole estate being put to a right, the other shall enter and occupy with him, and where not, 188. a. q. 364. b. f. *

Where a Lease of part of the terme by one jointenant for years shall be a severance of the jointure as to the whole, 192. a. *. 199. a. f.

Where a severance of the jointure of the freehold shall be a severance of the reversion, 191. b. 192. a. b.

Where a rent reserved to one jointenant shall enure to both, vide tit. Reservation.

Where a surrender to one jointenant shall enure to both, vide tit. Surrender.

Where a reservation of the reversion to one jointenant by deed indented upon a lease by both shall not eschepp the other, 192. a. q.

Where a Lease is made by two jointenants the remainder in fee to one of them, this shall be a good remainder for a moiety, 192. b. f.

Where one jointenant make a lease for his owne life and death, no survivor, quare, 193. a. *

Where a release by one jointenant to his companion shall be good, and where not, and how such release shall enure, vide tit. Releases.

Where a release by a stranger to one jointenant shall enure to his companion, and where not, vide tit. Releases.

Where one jointenant shall have an action of waste against his companion, and where not, vide tit. Waste. & Stat. W. 2. cap. 23.

Where the feoffment of one jointenant to his companion and a stranger shall be good onely to the stranger, 335. a. *

Where two Infants jointenants make a feoffment, by the death of one his right shall survive, secus of a feoffment by one solely, 337. a. q. b. f. v. tit. Entry Congeable, & Dum fuit infra, &c.

Where a remitter to jointenant shall be a remitter to his companion, and where not, vide tit. Remitter.

Where an Attornment to one jointenant shall be good to his companion, vide tit. Attornment.

Where two jointenants the one within age and the other of full age be disseised and a descent cast, and he of full age dye, the entry of the other jointenant shall be congeable into the whole, vide tit. Entry Congeable.

Where the father jointenant with his sonne and a stranger make a feoffment of the whole with warranty, the stranger surviving shall avoid the whole, 367. a. f. vide tit. Warranty.

Where two are jointly bound in an obligation and one dye, the charge shall survive to the other, secus of a warranty, vide tit. Charge.

Jointure.

What shall be a good jointure within the statute of 27. H. 8. and what not, 36. b. f. *

Where the wife may waive her jointure and where not, 36. b. q.

Vide at large in tit. Dower. Vide Stat. 11. H. 7. ca. 10.

Of discontinuance of jointures, and the exposition of the severall parts of that statute.

Ireland.

How and when the Lawes of England were first established in Ireland, and how afterwards confirmed and by whom, 141. a. q. b. f. *

THE TABLE.

C Issue.

A Issue what, and the severall kindes of issues, 126. a†
 Where an issue generally taken shall referre to the Count, and not to the writ, 126. a*
 Issue upon a negative pregnant not good, 126. a*
 Where two affirmatives shall make an issue, and where not, 126. a*
 Where an issue shall be good upon a matter affirmative and negative albeit it be not in expresse words, ibid.
 The forme of the entries of issues of the part of the plaint: and on part of the def. ibidem.
 What pleas are issues themselves whereto the plaint: or def: cannot reply, 126. a*
 Where (modo & forma) shall be of the substance of the issue and where but matter of forme, 281. b. per tot. p. 8.
 Where the substance of the issue being found, the verdict shall be sufficient notwithstanding omission of circumstances, 227. a. q. 282. a†
 Where the plea of the party amount to a generall issue, the generall issue shall be entered, 303. b*
 Vide tit. Pleadings & verdict.

C Judgment.

The signification and derivation of the word, 39. a. q. 168. a†
 The severall sorts of iudgements, ibidem.
 Where in a real action by one tenant or Parcener against another, iudgement shall not be given in severalty, 167. b*. 187. a*
 The severall iudgements in a writ of Partition and upon which of them a writ of Error lieth, vide tit. Error, & Partition.
 In what actions iudgement shall be given, 294. b.†
 The forme of the iudgement, when it is for the tenant or def. in a plea in bar or to the writ, 363. a†
 How and by what means every case iudicially depending shall receive end, 71. b. q. 72. a†
 C Ingum terræ quid, 5. a. q.
 C Iuncaria & Ioncaria quid, and what shall passe by that name, 5. a.†

C Iuris vtrum. vide tit. Parson.

C Iuror.

The properties of a Iuroz, 155. a. q. b†
 What person may be a Iuroz, and what not, 156. b. q. 157. a. q. 172. b†
 What crime shall disable a man to be Iuroz, and what not, vide tit. Challenge, stat. W. 2. ca. 38. Artic. sup Chart. cap. 9.
 Upon what trialls a Iuroz ought to have lands &c. to the value of 40. s. vide stat. 2. H. 5. cap. 3.
 Where a Cessuy que vse shall be a sufficient Iuroz wholly in that stat, 172. b†
 Where tenant per aur: vy. or the husband seised in his wives right be returned on a Jury after the death of the wife or Cessuy que vy. they may be challenged, ibi.
 Where a witness shall be had in equall respect with a Iuroz, and where not, 6. a.†
 Vide at large in tit. Challenge & Verdict.

C Iustices.

By what names anciently called, 168. b*.
 Justices of Assise whence so called, 263. a.*
 Their office and jurisdiction, ibi. em.
 In what cases anciently Justices of Nisi prius might give iudgement, and in what not, 263. a.*
 The names of divers Bishops and Clergy men that were anciently Justices of the Kings Courts, 304. b†
 Justices in Eyre, and their authority, vide tit. Eyre.

C King.

The Etymology of the word (King) and how called in other languages, 65. b.†
 The stile of every King of England since the Conquest, 7. a. et b.
 The severall compellations of divers Kings of England, 7. a.*
 The severall Councils of the King, 110. a.*
 Vide at large in tit. Prærogative.

C Knight.

The derivation of the word, and how called in other languages, 74. b.* q.
 The dignity of a Knight, 107. b.*
 What shall be said a Knightes fee or Censu militaris, 69. a.†. 83. b.†

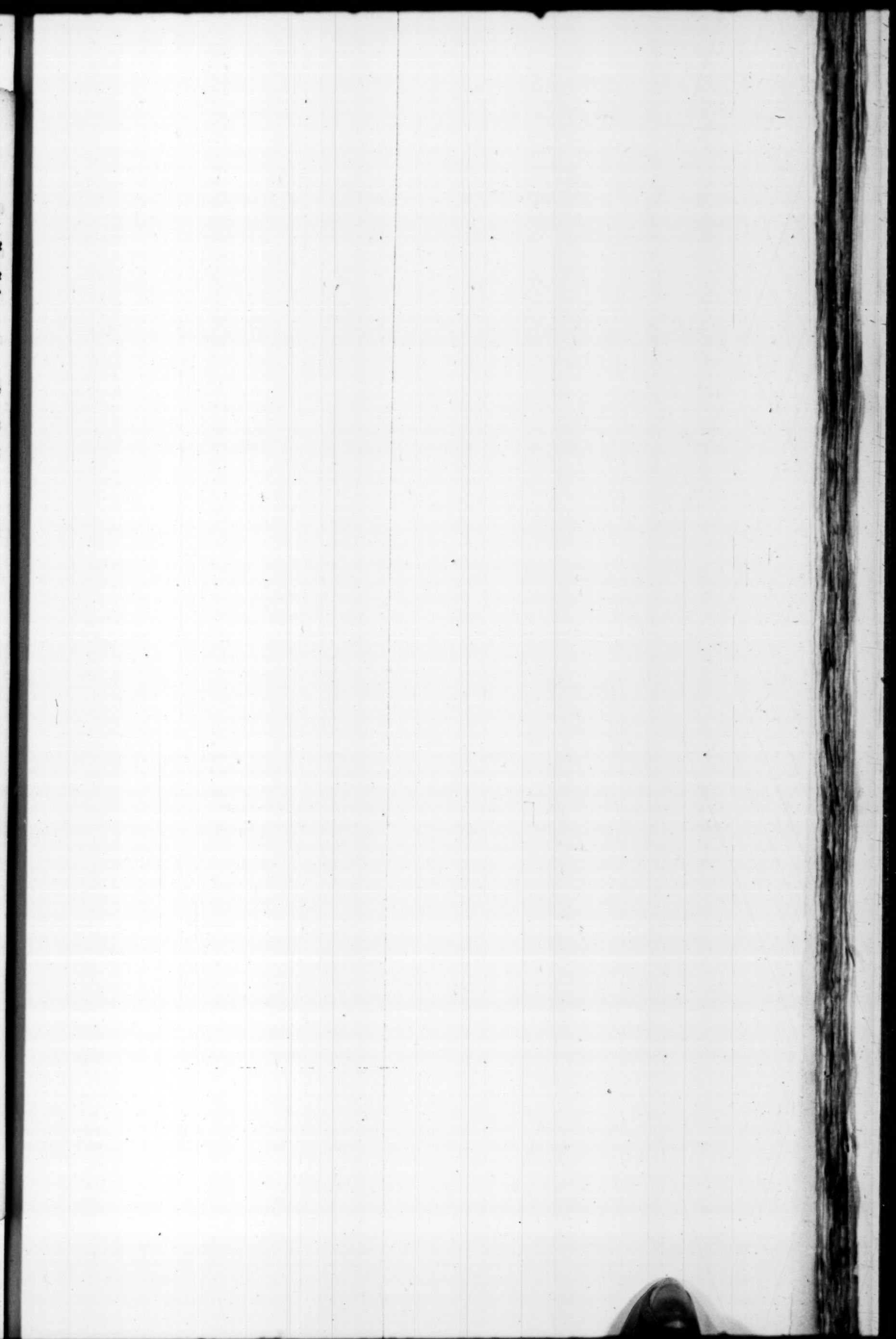
C Knights service.

The description of Knights service, 74. b.†
 By what names such service is distinguished in law, 74. b. q. 75. a.†. b.†. 108. a.†
 To what end this service was created, 75. b.† q.
 The respect which the law hath to the supposition of this service, 39. a. q. b. q.
 The privileges of tenants by Knights service, 75. a.*
 At what age the tenant shall be intended able to perform this service, 74. b.*. 75. b.†. 78. b.†
 What things incident to this tenure, and from what antiquity, 76. a.†. b.†. 305. b. q.
 For what cause the law gave the ward and marriage of the heire of such tenant to his Lord, 75. b.†. 76. a.*
 Where the tenure ceasing the wardship and all other incidents shall also cease, 76. a.†. b.* q. 248. a. q.
 Where the fruits of Knights service being suspended the tenancy being in a corporation, shall be resumed againe in the hands of a naturall person, 70. b.*. 99. a.†
 Where a tenure may be Knights service and no other age, 82. b. q.
 Where tenure by Castleward shall be Knights service, and where not, 82. b. q. 83. a. q. 87. a. q.
 Where the tenure shall remaine albeit the Castle be ruined, 82. a.*
 Vide tit. Marriage, & Wardship.

C Knol quid, 5. b. q.

C Laches.

The signification of the word, 246. b.†. 380. b. q.
 Where laches shall be accounted in infants & feme covert and where not, vide tit. Coverture & Infant.



10
 11
 12
 13
 14
 15
 16
 17
 18
 19
 20
 21
 22
 23
 24
 25
 26
 27
 28
 29
 30
 31
 32
 33
 34
 35
 36
 37
 38
 39
 40
 41
 42
 43
 44
 45
 46
 47
 48
 49
 50
 51
 52
 53
 54
 55
 56
 57
 58
 59
 60
 61
 62
 63
 64
 65
 66
 67
 68
 69
 70
 71
 72
 73
 74
 75
 76
 77
 78
 79
 80
 81
 82
 83
 84
 85
 86
 87
 88
 89
 90
 91
 92
 93
 94
 95
 96
 97
 98
 99
 100
 101
 102
 103
 104
 105
 106
 107
 108
 109
 110
 111
 112
 113
 114
 115
 116
 117
 118
 119
 120
 121
 122
 123
 124
 125
 126
 127
 128
 129
 130
 131
 132
 133
 134
 135
 136
 137
 138
 139
 140
 141
 142
 143
 144
 145
 146
 147
 148
 149
 150
 151
 152
 153
 154
 155
 156
 157
 158
 159
 160
 161
 162
 163
 164
 165
 166
 167
 168
 169
 170
 171
 172
 173
 174
 175
 176
 177
 178
 179
 180
 181
 182
 183
 184
 185
 186
 187
 188
 189
 190
 191
 192
 193
 194
 195
 196
 197
 198
 199
 200
 201
 202
 203
 204
 205
 206
 207
 208
 209
 210
 211
 212
 213
 214
 215
 216
 217
 218
 219
 220
 221
 222
 223
 224
 225
 226
 227
 228
 229
 230
 231
 232
 233
 234
 235
 236
 237
 238
 239
 240
 241
 242
 243
 244
 245
 246
 247
 248
 249
 250
 251
 252
 253
 254
 255
 256
 257
 258
 259
 260
 261
 262
 263
 264
 265
 266
 267
 268
 269
 270
 271
 272
 273
 274
 275
 276
 277
 278
 279
 280
 281
 282
 283
 284
 285
 286
 287
 288
 289
 290
 291
 292
 293
 294
 295
 296
 297
 298
 299
 300
 301
 302
 303
 304
 305
 306
 307
 308
 309
 310
 311
 312
 313
 314
 315
 316
 317
 318
 319
 320
 321
 322
 323
 324
 325
 326
 327
 328
 329
 330
 331
 332
 333
 334
 335
 336
 337
 338
 339
 340
 341
 342
 343
 344
 345
 346
 347
 348
 349
 350
 351
 352
 353
 354
 355
 356
 357
 358
 359
 360
 361
 362
 363
 364
 365
 366
 367
 368
 369
 370
 371
 372
 373
 374
 375
 376
 377
 378
 379
 380
 381
 382
 383
 384
 385
 386
 387
 388
 389
 390
 391
 392
 393
 394
 395
 396
 397
 398
 399
 400
 401
 402
 403
 404
 405
 406
 407
 408
 409
 410
 411
 412
 413
 414
 415
 416
 417
 418
 419
 420
 421
 422
 423
 424
 425
 426
 427
 428
 429
 430
 431
 432
 433
 434
 435
 436
 437
 438
 439
 440
 441
 442
 443
 444
 445
 446
 447
 448
 449
 450
 451
 452
 453
 454
 455
 456
 457
 458
 459
 460
 461
 462
 463
 464
 465
 466
 467
 468
 469
 470
 471
 472
 473
 474
 475
 476
 477
 478
 479
 480
 481
 482
 483
 484
 485
 486
 487
 488
 489
 490
 491
 492
 493
 494
 495
 496
 497
 498
 499
 500
 501
 502
 503
 504
 505
 506
 507
 508
 509
 510
 511
 512
 513
 514
 515
 516
 517
 518
 519
 520
 521
 522
 523
 524
 525
 526
 527
 528
 529
 530
 531
 532

T
E
3
A
I
Ho
2
E
In
No
3
E
Ho
I
E
n
E
E
3
i
C

T
 22
 22
 co
 22
 th
 22
 1
 22
 0
 22
 la
 22
 as
 20
 p
 22
 22
 th
 m
 22
 da
 22

THE TABLE.

No laches imputed to the King, vide tit. Prerogative.
 Where the laches of the husband shall be prejudiciall to
 his wife, and where not, vide tit. Baron & Feme.
 What persons shall be bound by laches of claime after
 a fine leuied at the Common Law and at this day,
 and what not, vide tit. Fines.
 Where laches shall be imputed to a man beyond sea, and
 where not, 260. b. vide tit. Entry congeable.
 Where laches shall be adiudged in a non compos mer-
 itis, and where not, vide tit. Dum non compos, &c.
 & Ideot.

¶ Lageman quid, 58. a. q.

¶ Lannemanni qui, 5. a. *

¶ Laps, vide tit. Quare impedit.

¶ Law.

The seuerall Lawes vsed within this Kingdome,
 11. b. j. *

The diuision of the Law of England, 110. b. j. 115. b. *.
 344. a. *

The seuerall names whereby the Common Law of
 England is called, 142. a. q.

How the Common Law and the Law of the Crowne
 differ, 15. b. * q.

The Law spirituall what, 344. a. q.

Intendment of Law what, 78. b. j.

How to prove to bee admitted against the presumption of
 Law, 373. a. q. b. j.

What things the Law most fauoreth, 124. b. q.

How the Law respects the order of nature, 92. a. j.
 197. b. j.

The ancient rules and course of the Law not to be in-
 nouated, 282. b. *

The commendation of the Law of England, 97. b. q.

The delight & facility of the study of the Law, 71. a. q.

Admonitions and directions concerning the study and
 practise of the Law, 70. a. q. b. j. 249. b. q.

¶ Lea & ley quid, 4. b. q.

¶ Leases.

The derivation of the word (Lease) 43. b. q.

The seuerall kinds of leases, 45. a. q. b. j.

What shall be sufficient words of lease, 45. b. *. 301. b. q.

What persons may make Leases at this day which
 could not by the Common Law, & e conuerso, 44. b. *

What things requisite to the perfectio of a lease within
 the stat. 3. H. 8. 44. a. q. b. j. *. vide stat. 3. 2. 4. 8. ca. 28.

What leases shall bee good within the Statutes of 1. &
 13. Eliz. and what not, 44. b. q. 45. a. *

Where a concurrent Lease shall bee good within those
 Statutes, and where not, 45. a. j.

What shall be said a sufficient certainty whereupon a
 lease for yeares may depend, and what not, 45. b. q.

Where a lease for yeares may cease and renewe againe,
 as to seuerall persons, and where not, 46. a. * q.

To what purposes the party shall bee said a lessee for
 yeares before entry, and to what not, 46. b. j. 51. b. q.
 270. a. *. b. j.

Where a lease is made to haue from the date, or day of
 the date, or from the making, or from henceforth, &c.
 where it shall be said to haue beginning, 46. b. q.

Where the deed hath no date or beareth an impossible
 date, when the lease shall bee said to haue commence-
 ment, ibid.

Where the deed referreth to a boyd Lease or misrecites
 a Lease in esse to haue from the ending of that Lease,
 when it shall begin, 46. b. q.

The signification of the word (terme) and the difference
 inter terminum annorum, & tempus annorum, 45. b. *

Where a lease to the party generally, shall be construed
 to be for the life of the lessor, and where for the life of
 the lessee, 42. a. q. 183. a. q. b. j.

Where diuers persons toyne in a lease, whose lease it
 shall be construed, 45. a. * q. vide tit. Confirmation.

Where a lease for yeares by tenant in talle shall be void
 by his death without issue, 45. b. j.

Where a lease by a Parson, Vicar, &c. before the stat.
 was void by his death & where but voidable, 45. b. *

¶ Lectures.

The qualities of Lectures anciently, and how they
 differ from our Readings at this day, 280. a. q. b. j. *

¶ Leswes & Lesues, quid, 4. b. q.

¶ Librata terra quid, & what shall passe by that name,
 5. b. q.

¶ Licence, vide tit. Authority

¶ Ligeance.

The definition of Ligeance, 129. a. *

The diuision and seuerall sorts of ligeance, 129. a. q.

Vide tit. Alien & Denizen.

¶ Limitation.

VVhat shall bee said good words of limitation in
 grants, &c. & the seuerall sorts of them, 234. b. q.
 237. a. j.

The time of limitation in actions anciently, and at
 this day, vide ut. linc.

¶ Liury out of the hands of the King.

VVhere the heire of the Tenant of the King shall sue
 liury, and where an Ouster le maine, 77. a. *

Where the King shall haue the meane profits vntill liue-
 ry or Ouster le maine sued by the heire, and where
 not, ibidem

The seuerall kinds of liury, and which shall be the best
 and most safe for the heire, 77. a. q.

Where by the liury of a manor an Aduotoison appen-
 dant shall passe from the King, without speciall men-
 tion, 77. a. q.

Vide tit. Primer Seisin.

¶ Liury and Seisin.

The description of Liurie of Seisin, 48. a. j.

The seuerall kindes of liurie, ibid.

The antiquite of liury, 49. b. *

To the passing of what estates liurie requisite, and of
 what not, 48. a. j. 216. a.

What act or words by the lessor or feoffee shall be said a
 good liury in deed, and what not, 48. a. * q. 49. b. *.
 56. b. q. 57. a. j.

Where a liury expressing one estate referreth to a
 Charter expressing another, or which is void, how it
 it shall be construed, 48. a. q. b. j. 222. b. q.

Where a liurie referreth to two seuerall Charters of
 different limitations, how it shall be construed, 21. a. *

Where liury of the one parcell shall bee a liury of the
 other, and where to one feoffee good to the other, and
 where not, 48. a. q. 50. a. j. 253. a. j. 259. a. q.

THE TABLE.

No laches imputed to the King, vide tit. Prerogative.
 Where the laches of the husband shall be prejudiciall to his wife, and where not, vide tit. Baron & Feme.
 What persons shall be bound by laches of claime after a fine leuied at the Common Law and at this day, and what not, vide tit. Fines.
 Where laches shall be imputed to a man beyond sea, and where not, 260. b. vide tit. Emu congeable.
 Where laches shall be adiudged in a non compos mentis, and where not, vide tit. Dum non compos, &c. & Ideot.

¶ Lageman quid, 58. a. q.

¶ Lannemanni qui, 5. a. *

¶ Laps, vide tit. Quare impedit.

¶ Law.

The seuerall Lawes vsed within this Kingdome, 11. b. j. *

The diuision of the Law of England, 110. b. j. 115. b. *. 344. a. *

The seuerall names whereby the Common Law of England is called, 142. a. q.

How the Common Law and the Law of the Crowne differ, 15. b. * q.

The Law spirituall what, 344. a. q.

Intendment of Law what, 78. b. j.

How p[ro]ofe to bee admitted against the presumption of Law, 373. a. q. b. j.

What things the Law most fauoreth, 124. b. q.

How the Law respects the order of nature, 92. a. j. 197. b. j.

The ancient rules and course of the Law not to be inuoluted, 282. b. *

The commendation of the Law of England, 77. b. q.

The delight & facility of the study of the Law, 71. a. q.

Admonitions and directions concerning the study and practise of the Law, 70. a. q. b. j. 249. b. q.

¶ Lea & ley quid, 4. b. q.

¶ Leases.

The derivation of the word (Lease) 43. b. q.

The seuerall kinds of leases, 45. a. q. b. j.

What shall be sufficient words of lease, 45. b. *. 301. b. q.

What persons may make Leases at this day which could not by the Common Law, & e conuerso, 44. b. *

What things requisite to the perfectiō of a lease within the Stat. 3. H. 8. 44. a. q. b. j. *. vide Stat. 3. H. 8. ca. 28.

What leases shall bee good within the Statutes of 1. & 13. El. 2. and what not, 44. b. q. 45. a. *

Where a concurrent Lease shall bee good within those Statutes, and where not, 45. a. j.

What shall be said a sufficient certainty whereupon a lease for yeares may depend, and what not, 45. b. q.

Where a lease for yeares may cease and renewe againe, as to seuerall persons, and where not, 46. a. * q.

To what purposes the party shall bee said a lessee for yeares before entry, and to what not, 46. b. j. 51. b. q. 270. a. *. b. j.

Where a lease is made to haue from the date, or day of the date, or from the making, or from henceforth, &c. where it shall be said to haue beginning, 46. b. q.

Where the deed hath no date or beareth an impossible date, when the lease shall bee said to haue cominence-ment, ibid.

Where the deed referreth to a boyd Lease or misrecites a Lease in esse to haue from the ending of that Lease, when it shall begin, 46. b. q.

The signification of the word (termie) and the difference inter terminum annorum, & tempus annorum, 45. b. *

Where a lease to the party generally, shall be construed to be for the life of the lessor, and where for the life of the lessee, 42. a. q. 183. a. q. b. j.

Where diuers persons toyne in a lease, whose lease it shall be construed, 45. a. * q. vide tit. Confirmation.

Where a lease for yeares by tenant in talle shall be void by his death without issue, 45. b. j.

Where a lease by a Parson, Vicar, &c. before the Stat. was void by his death & where but voidable, 45. b. *

¶ Lectures.

The qualities of Lectures anciently, and how they differ from our Readings at this day, 280. a. q. b. j. *

¶ Leswes & Lesues, quid, 4. b. q.

¶ Librata terra quid, & what shall passe by that name, 5. b. q.

¶ Licence, vide tit. Authority

¶ Ligeance.

The definition of Ligeance, 129. a. *

The diuision and seuerall sorts of ligeance, 129. a. q. Vide tit. Alien & Denizen.

¶ Limitation.

What shall bee said good words of limitation in grants, &c. & the seuerall sorts of them, 234. b. q. 235. a. j.

The time of limitation in actions anciently, and at this day, vide ut. l. i. me.

¶ Liury out of the hands of the King.

Where the heire of the Tenant of the King shall sue liury, and where an Ouster le maine, 77. a. *

Where the king shall haue the meane profits vntill liury, or Ouster le maine sued by the heire, and where not, ibidem

The seuerall kinds of liury, and which shall be the best and most safe for the heire, 77. a. q.

Where by the liury of a man: an Aduotson appendant shall passe from the King, without speciall mention, 77. a. q.

Vide tit. Primer Seisin.

¶ Liury and Seisin.

The description of Liurie of Seisin, 48. a. j. *

The seuerall kinds of liurie, ibid.

The antiquite of liurie, 49. b. *

To the passing of what estates liurie requisite, and of what not, 48. a. j. 216. a.

What act or words by the lessor or feoffee shall be said a good liury in deed, and what not, 48. a. * q. 49. b. *. 56. b. q. 57. a. j.

Where a liury expressing one estate referreth to a Charter expressing another, or which is void, how it it shall be construed, 48. a. q. b. j. 222. b. q.

Where a liurie referreth to two seuerall Charters of different limitations, how it shall be construed, 21. a. *

Where liury of the one parcell shall bee a liury of the other, and where is one feoffee good for the other, and where not, 48. a. q. 50. a. j. 253. a. j. 259. a. q.

THE TABLE.

How livery shall be made to passe a moueable inheritance, 48. b†
Livery in law or within the vicw what, 48. b*
Where such livery shall be good, and where not, ibidem.
253. a†
Such livery by an Atturney bold, 52. b*
Such livery not good but to him which takes the freehold, 49. b*
Where a claime shall amount to an Entry to perfect a livery within vicw, and where not, 48. b*
Where livery shall be made of an upper Chamber, ibidem.
What things properly lie in grant and what in livery, 49. a†. Vide tit. Grants.
Where a freehold in lands shall passe at the Common law without livery, & where not, 49. a*. 50. a. b†
Where luerie made another being in possession shall be good, and where not, 48. b†. 369. b*
In what respects a conueyance by livery said to exceed all others, 49. a*
Where a Charter of feoffment by a disrisse, and a letter of Atturney to enter and make livery shall be a good feoffment after luerie made, secus of a lease for years by deed, and an entry after 48. b†
Where luerie shall be made to a lessee for years, 49. a†
Where luerie to one feoffee in the name of the other shall be good to both, and where not, 49. b†. 359. a†
Where livery to one Joyntenant lessee for yeares shall be sufficient to passe the freehold to him in the remainder, 49. b†
What person may be an Atturney to deliuer seisin, 52. a†*
Where and when the authoritie of an Atturney shall be said to be pursued, and where and when not, 52. a*. 258. a†. vide tit. Authority.
Where the making of luerie shall preiudice the title or interest of the Atturney as to the land, and where not, 52. a†
Where a letter of Atturney may be contained in a deed of feoffment, and where not, 52. b*
Where livery made after the death of the feoffor shall be good, and where not, 52. a†. b*
Livery not good to expect in futuro, 217. a†
Where the Charter is absolute, and luerie upon condition, upon which the estate shall operate, 222. b*
Where after an agreement of a feoffment to be made upon condition, luerie is made absolute, how it shall be construed, 222. b†
Where livery relateth to a deed made and dated in a forreine Kingdome, what shall operate thereby, 228. a†.
Vide tit. Feoffments.

¶ Maihem.

The signification and deriuation of the word, 126. a† b†. 288. a†
The nature and degree of the offence, 127. a†
Where the writt shall lay (felonice) albeit the offence be no felony, 127. a*
The punishment anciently in an appeale of Mayhem, and at this day, 127. a*
A release of actions personall a good plea in Mayhem, 288. a†
Where a man was indicted for maiming himselfe, 127. b†

Machecollare, & Machecoulare quid, 5. a*

¶ Maintenance.

The signification and deriuation of the word, 368. b†
The seuerall kinds of maintenance, and how punishable, 368. b†. 369. a†
Where an action of Maintenance lyeth for labouring the Jury, albeit they giue no verdict, or passe against the plaint: 369. a†
Against what persons a feoffment for maintenance was void by the Statute, 1. R. 2. and against what not, vide Stat. 1. R. 2. cap. 9.
Vide Stat. 2. H. 8. cap. 9. made in suppression of Maintenance, and the exposition of the seuerall parts of that Statute.

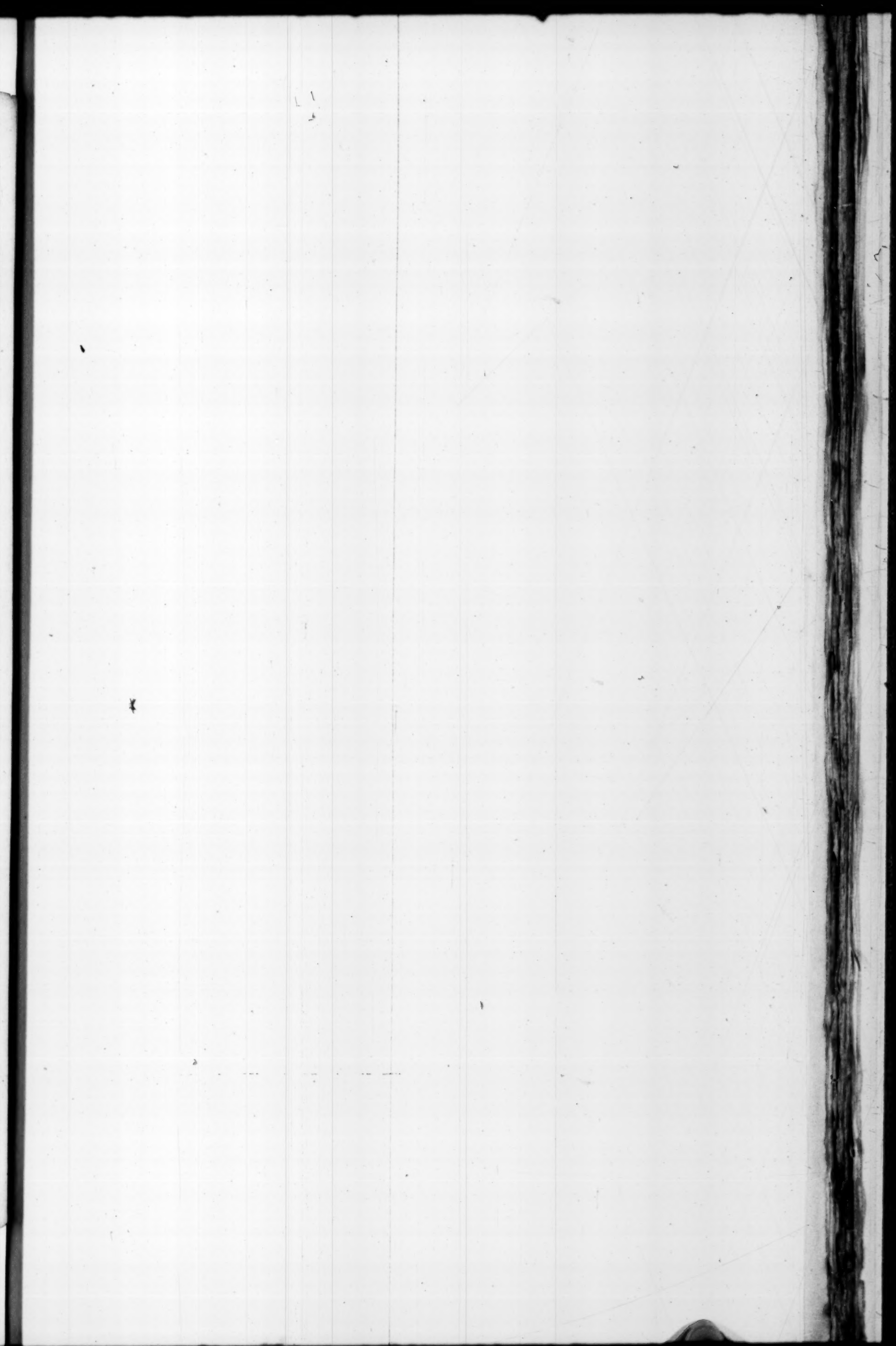
¶ Maior and Communalrie, v. tit. Corporation.

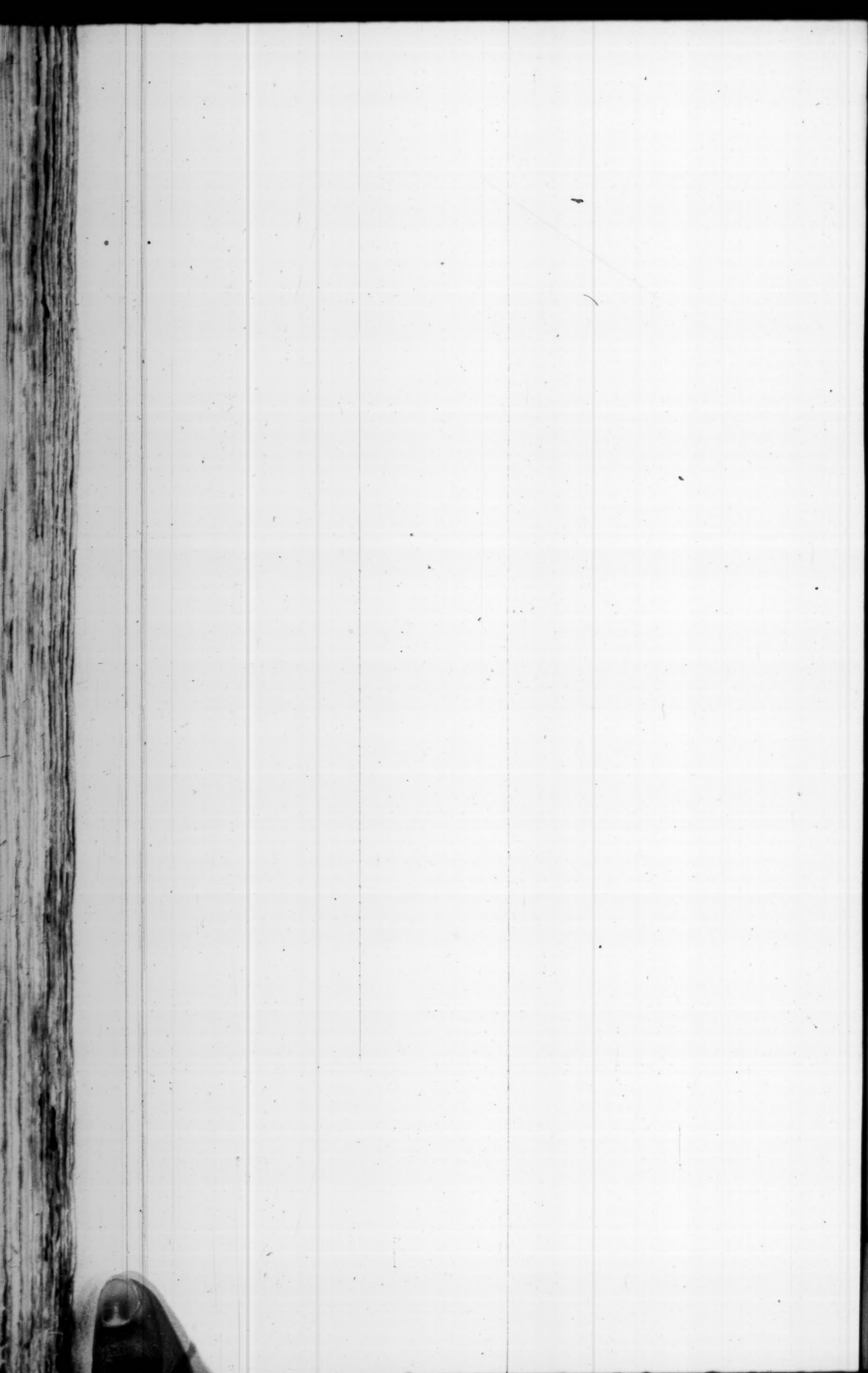
¶ Manor.

The description of a Manor, and whence so called, 58. a†
How Manors began at first, 58. b†
Of what things a Manor may consist, 58. a†
The office and dutie of the Lord of a manor, 59. b*
The office and dutie of a Steward of a manor, vide tit. Steward.
Where a court Baron holden out of the limites of the manor shall be good, and where void, 58. a*
Where and what things shall passe by the grant of a manor without (cum pertinentijs) and where and what not, 121. b†. vide tit. Grants and Prærogative.
Where a rent seck may be parcell of a manor, secus of a rent charge, 150. b*. 153. a*
Where a reuerfion upon an estate taile shal be parcell of a manor, and passe by grant of the manor, 324. b†
Where upon a lease of a manor except parcell, the part excepted shall continue parcell of the manor, and where not, 324. b†. 325. a†
Where upon tryall of a fact supposed within a manor the visne shall come out of the manor, and where out of the towne, 125. b†. Vide tit. Trial.

¶ Manumission.

The signification and deriuation of the word, 137. a†
The seuerall kindes of Manumission, 137. b†
By the manumission of a villein cum tota sequela, what persons are enfranchised, 3. a†
Where and what actions brought by the Lord against his villein shall be an enfranchisement to the villein and where and what not, 127. b†. 138. a†. b. 136. b*
Where the answer of the Lord to the action of the villein shall be an enfranchisement to the villein, and where not, 125. a. 138. b*
The solemnities of manumissions anciently, 137. b*
What estate or gift from the Lord to his villein shall be an enfranchisement to him, and what not, 137. b†. 128. a.
Where a void release, or an atturment by the Lord to his villein shall be no enfranchisement, 138. a*
Where the Appale of the Lord against his villein for felony being found against him shall be an enfranchisement to the villein, & where not, 138. b. 139. b*
Where a wife marrying a free man shal be enfranchised, and





v
c
c

N
u

ac

ac

ac

ac

ac

ac

ac

ac

ac

ac

ac

ac

ac

ac

ac

ac

ac

ac

ac

ac

ac

ac

ac

ac

ac

ac

ac

ac

ac

ac

ac

ac

ac

THE TABLE.

and for what time, 123. a. 136. b. 137. b.
Vide tit. Villein.

¶ Marches quid, 106. b. q.

¶ Marchet quid, 117. b. 140. a.

¶ Maremmium quid, et unde, 58. a. q.

¶ Mariage.

¶ Maritagium quid & quodplex, 21. b. 76. a.

Of what respect in the law, 9. b. q.
What marriage at this day shall bee said consonant to Ecclesiastical rights, and what not, vide Stat. 32. H. 8. cap. 38.

Where the marriage of Ecclesiastical persons formerly was void, and where but voidable, 136. a.

Where the father shall haue the custody, and marriage of his sonne or daughter, and where not, 84. a. q. b. 88. b. q.

Wherefore the law gaue the marriages of heires females to the Lord by Knights service, 78. b.

Where the Lord shall haue two yeares to make a tender of marriage to the heire female of his tenant after her age of 14. and where not, 75. a. & b. 78. b. q.

Where the Lord shall haue the double value or forfeiture of the marriage, and where not, 79. a. b. q. 82. b. q.

Where the Executors or Administrators of the Lord shall haue such two yeares to make a tender, 79. a.

Where the tender of marriage to an heire female before her age of 14. shall bee good, and where not, 79. a.

Where the Lord may tender marriage to the heire already married, and where not, 79. b. q.

Where the Lord shall haue the custody of the heire married in the life of his ancestor, and where not, 80. a. q.

At what age each partie married may agree or disagree to the marriage, and at what not, 79. b. 80. a. q.

Where the Lord shall haue the single value of the marriage without tender, 82. a.

What remedy the Lord hath for the single value or forfeiture of the marriage, 79. a. 82. b. q.

For disparagements in marriage, vide tit. Disparagement. Vide tit. Wardship.

¶ Mariscus & mora quid, 5. a. q.

¶ Marshall.

The derivation of the word, 74. a. q.

The office of Marshall of the Kings hostie, 74. a.

Who first Earle Marshall, 106. a. q.

The jurisdiction of the Court of Constable & Marshal and according to what law they proceed, 391. b. q.

¶ Maxime,

¶ What and whence so called, 11. a. q. 343. a. q.

Not to be disputed, 11. a. q. 67. a. q. 343. a. q.

¶ Meason.

¶ What, and how fauoured in law, 54. b. 56. b. q. 200. b. q.

¶ Merchants.

How fauoured in law, 2. b. q.

Where the toynt debts, &c. of Merchants by the death of one shall not suruiue to the other, 182. a.

Where one toynt Merchant shall haue allowance of his expenses and charges in an accompt against him by his Companion as Receiver, 172. a. q.

¶ Mesne.

¶ Whence such word so called, and where it lieth, 100. a. q.

The seuerall iudgements in a writ of mesne, 100. a.

The proces in such writ, ibid.

Where by purchase of the tenancy by the Lord paramount the mesnalty shall be extinct, 152. b.

Where the Lord paramount release or confirme to the tenant to hold in frankalmoine or by lesser seruices the mesnalty shall be extinct, 152. b.

What remedy the mesne hath for the surplusage of his rent upon such extinguishment, 153. a. q.

Where and for what cause the tenant shall forfeiudge his mesne, and where and for what not, and what persons shall be bound by such forfeiudger, vide tit. Forfeidger, & Stat. W. 2. cap. 9.

Where the arerages of the mesnalty shall be lost by acceptance of seruices by the hands of the tenant, vide tit. Acceptance.

Where the wife shall haue a writ of mesne upon an acquittal granted to her husband, 141. a.

¶ Minera quid, and what shall passe by that name 6. a. q.

¶ Mife.

The derivation and seuerall acceptions of the word,

294. b. q.

Vide tit. Right.

¶ Monke.

¶ In what cases a Monke may maintaine an action at the common law, and in what not, 132. b.

The seuerall orders of Monkes and Friars formerly in this Realue, 132. a.

¶ Monster.

¶ What issue reputed in law a Monster, and what not, 7. b. q. 29. b. q.

¶ Money.

The derivation of the word, 207. b. q.

Its Synonima, and their Etymologies, ibid.

What shall be said lawfull money of England, and what not, 207. a. q. 208. a. q.

The value of a marke, pound, shilling, &c. anciently, 294. b. q.

¶ Mordancester.

Where such writ lieth, 159. a. q.

Where it lieth not against priuies in blood, 247. a. q.

Where it lieth not against a Bastard eigne, 224. b. q.

Where in a nuper obijt the def: claime by purchase, the plaintife may haue a Mordancester against her for the whole, vide tit. Estoppel.

¶ Mortmaine,

THE TABLE.

¶ Mortmaine.

The derivation of the word, 2. b. *
What person shall enter for alienation in Mort-
 maine, and within what time, 2. b. *
Where the appropriation of a Church shall be Mort-
 maine, vide tit. Appropriation.

¶ Mortgage.

The signification & derivation of the word, 205. a. *
Where a day of payment being limited a tender
 by the heire of the Mortgagee after his death shall
 bee a good performance of the condition, 205. b. *
 208. b. †
What persons may tender money in performance of a
 condition in mortgage, and what not, 206. a. †. b. †.
 208. b. *. 209. a. †
Where payment by a stranger shall bee a good perfor-
 mance, and where not, 206. b. †. 207. a. †
Where the mortgagee die before the day, to whom pay-
 ment ought to be made in performance of the condi-
 tion, vide tit. Payment.
Where no place is expressed for the payment of money
 upon the mortgage where the tender shall bee made,
 210. a. †. b. vide tit. Tender.
Where no time being expressed notice of payment
 shall be given to the Mortgagee, 211. a. †. vide tit.
 Notice.
Where the acceptance of a collateral thing by the
 mortgagee in satisfaction shall bind him, and where
 not, 212. b. *. vide tit. Acceptance.
 Vide at la rge in tit. Conditions.

¶ Mulier.

The severall significations of the word, and how ta-
 ken in the law of England, 243. b. †
 Vide at large in tit. Bastardy.

¶ Murder.

The Etymologie and signification of the word,
 287. b. †
How it differeth from Homicide and Chancemedley,
 287. b. †. vide tit. Felony.

¶ Name.

What shall be said a good name of Purchase, and
 what not, vide tit. Purchase.
Where the mispronon or alteration of the name shall
 vitiate a grant, and where not, 3. a. †
Where a grant without mention of surname or Chri-
 stian name or both shall be good to the grantee, and
 where not, 3. a. *
Where a man is baptized by one name and after con-
 firmed by another, which he shall use, 3. a. †
Where the privileges, &c. of a Corporation shall re-
 maine notwithstanding the alteration of the name,
 102. b. †
 for names of dignitie, vide tit. Nobility

¶ Nescire deen & trene, 25. b. †

¶ Nobility.

The severall limitations of Nobilitie, and what e-
 state of Nobility the King may grant, and what
 not, 16. b. †
When the title and degree of Duke, Marquess, and
 Viscount began in England, 69. b. *
Carles, Barons, &c. how created by writ in ancient
 times, and when creations by Patents first began,
 9. b. *. 16. b. †
The revenue and valuation of a Duke, Marquess,
 Earle, Baron, &c. vide tit. Valuation & Barony.
What shall be said the Reliefe of a Nobleman of each
 degree, 69. b. †
Where a Noblewoman by marrying one inferiour to
 her degree shall lose her Nobilitie, and where not,
 16. b. *
Where a dignitie or name of Nobilitie or office of
 Honour descend upon divers daughters, how it shall
 be divided, and which shall have the dignitie and ex-
 ecute the office, 165. a. *
Issue of Duke, Earle, &c. or no Duke, &c. how tryable,
 16. b. *
Beauchampe King of Wight, 83. b. *
 Vide tit. Barony.
 ¶ Non Compos mentis, vide tit. Dum non Compos, &c.

¶ Nonsuit.

When the Plaintiff said to be nonsuit, 138. b. †
The severall kindes of nonsuit, ibid.
The difference betwene a nonsuit, Retrait, and a
 Departure, vide tit. Retrait.
In what actions nonsuit after appearance shall bee
 peremptory, and in what not, 239. a. *
Where the nonsuit of one demandant, or plaintiffe shall
 bee the nonsuit of both, and where not, 139. a. †
What persons may be nonsuit, and what not, 139. a. †
 227. b. *
At what time the plaintiffe may be nonsuited, and at
 what not, 139. a. †. vide Stat. 2. H. 4. cap. 7.

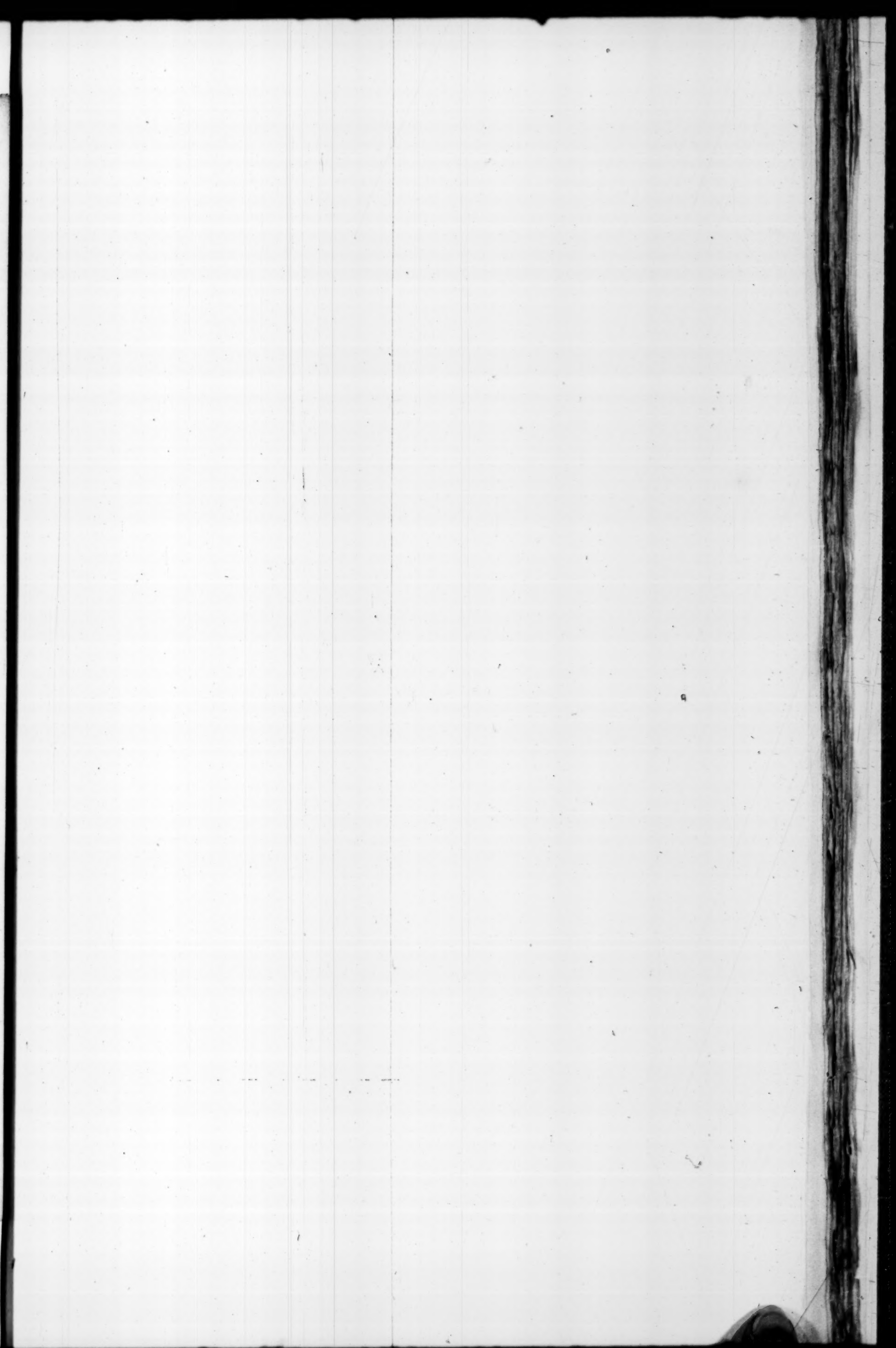
¶ Notice.

The severall kindes of notice, 309. b. *
Notice an incident inseparable to attornment, ib.
Where the Lord shall not be compelled to assent upon
 the feece of his tenant without notice, 269. b. †
Where the Obligor or Mortgagee hath time during
 his life to pay money, payment at the place without
 notice shall be no performance, 211. a. *
Where the grantee of a reversion shall not take advan-
 tage of a condition within 31. H. 8. without notice
 to the lessee, 215. b. †
Where a man is bound that I. S. shall infeoffe a stran-
 ger such a day, notice ought to be given by I. S. to
 the stranger, 211. a. †

¶ Nuisance.

Where a man may have a particular remedy by
 action for a publike nuisance, and where not,
 56. a. †
How publike Nuisances punishable.

¶ Obligation



THE TABLE.

Obligation.

The legall acception of the word. 171. a. f.
 Where Obligations made in the third person, shall be good, and where not. 229. b. q. 230. a. f. vide Stat. 24. E. 3. cap. 4.
 Where an Obligation made and dated beyond sea shall be good, and how triable. 261. b. q. vid. tit. Trial.
 Where upon an Obligation to pay money at severall times, a debt lieth not till all the times incurred. vide tit. Debt.
 Where an Obligation having a Condition impossible, or against Law shall be good, and where not. vide tit. Condition.
 Where the intermarriage of one feme Obligor with the Obligor shall extinct the debt as to both. 264. b. q.
 Where a release of all actions shall discharge an Obligation before the day of payment. vide tit. Releases.

Occupation.

The severall significations of the word, and to what properly applied. 249. b. f.
 The Wynt of Occupant, and where it lyeth. ibidem.

Occupant.

Who said to be an Occupant. 41. b. f. f.
 Of what inheritances Occupancie may be, and of what not. 41. b. f. 388. a. f.
 How Occupancie may be prevented. 41. b. f. 387. b.
 Where an Occupant shall be liable to waste and payment of rents. 41. b. f.
 No Occupancie against the King. 41. b. f.

Office and Officers.

Offices of Justice, &c. granted to persons insufficient, void. 3. b. f. vid. Stat. 12. R. 2. cap. 2.
 Such Offices not grantable in reversion. 3. b. f.
 Where non-leser shall be a forfeiture of an Office, and where not. 233. a. q.
 Where Offices may be executed by deputy, and where not. 234. b. f.
 Where the Grantor may oust his Officer at his pleasure, and where not. 232. a. q. b. f.
 What persons capable of Offices of Honour, and what not. 107. b. per tot. pag.
 What persons capable of an Returnship in the Kings Court, and what not. vid. tit. Attorney.
 What persons capable of the Stewardship of a Manor, and what not. 3. b. f. 61. b. f.
 Where the selling, or contracting for an Office of Justice, &c. shall disable the partie to be capable thereof. 234. a. f.
 Where an Office of Honour descend upon divers daughters, how and by whom it shall be executed. vide tit. Nobilitie.
 Where and what Offices may be enfeoffed, and where, and what not. 20. a. f.

Where a man shall be tenant by the courtesie of an Office. 29. b. f.
 What things may be appendant to an Office, and shall passe by grant of the Office. 49. a. f. vide tit. Appendant.
 The Office of the Kings Kitchener described. 94. a. q.
 Office of Admirall, vide tit. Admirall.
 Office of Marshall, vide tit. Marshall.
 Office of Sherife, vide tit. Sherife.
 Office of Escheator, vide tit. Escheator.
 Office of Steward of a Court, vide tit. Steward.
 Office of Baylife, vide tit. Baylife.
 Office of Ordinary, vide tit. Ordinary.

Office, or Inquisition.

Where the estates of particular tenants shall be saved, albeit they be not mentioned within the Office. 77. b. f.
 What remedy for the heire where he is found by the office of fewer peares, than in truth he is. ibidem.
 What remedie for the true heire, where another is found heire by the Office, and where one is found heire in one Countie, and another in another Countie. 77. b. f. 243. a. f.
 What remedie where one is truly found by Office lunatike or dead, &c. ibidem.
 Where upon Office found that a person attainted is seized, the partie having title may have a travers, or monstrans de droit. 77. b. f.
 Where upon an Ignoramus found by Office, it shall be taken to be a tenure in Capite, and where not. ibid.
 Where the heire within age shall have a travers to an Office, which falsly findes an immediate tenure of the King. 77. b. q.
 Vide Stat. 2. E. 6. cap. 8. concerning the finding of Offices, and the severall benefits introduced by that Statute.

Ordinary.

The Office and duty of the Ordinary, and whence so called. 96. a. f. 344. a. f.
 Where a release of an action by the Ordinary shall be good. 292. b. f.
 Where a Church Donative shall be visited by the Patron, and not by the Ordinary. 244. a. f.
 Where the King found a Church Donative without any speciall exemption, his Chancellor shall visit, and not the Ordinary. 344. a. f.
 Where the Charge of the Parson and Patron without the Ordinary, and where of the Patron and Ordinary without the Parson shall be conclusive to the successor, and where not. vide tit. Confirmation, & tit. Parson.

Ouster le maine, vide tit. Livery.

Outlawrie.

The derivation of the word. 122. b. q.
 Why a feme outlawed is called a woman. ibidem.
 Where Outlawry in the Plaintie shall disable him to

THE TABLE.

to bring an action at the Common Law, and where not. 128. a. *. q.

In what actions Outlawry may be pleaded in disability of the person, and in what not. 128. a. *. q.

At what age a man may be outlawed, and at what not. 122. b. q. 128. a. q.

Where in a plea of Outlawry the Defendant ought presently to shew the record in Court, and where he shall have a day over. 128. b. f.

Where Outlawry in a foreign jurisdiction shall not disable the Plaintiff at Westminster. 128. a. q.

Outlawry in the Executor; no disability to bring an action in right of his Testator. 128. a. *. q.

Outlawry in the Heir; no disability to the copartition to bring an action. *ibidem*.

In what actions Outlawry may be pleaded in bar, and in what not. 128. b. *. q.

Where Process of Outlawry lay at the Common Law, and in what actions it lyeth at this day. 128. b. *. q.

What things are forfeitable by Outlawry, and what not. *vid. tit. Forfeiture*.

How anciently persons Outlawed might be put to death by any man, and when that was restrained. 128. b. *. q.

The several wayes of reversing Outlawries. 159. b. f.

What matters shall be said good causes to reverse an Outlawry, and which of them are pleadable, and which not. 259. b. f. 260. b. f.

Outlawry no prejudice to the party until returne of the Exigent or remouall by Certiorari. 128. b. f. 288. b. *. q.

Where a person outlawed may be a witness, and where not. 6. a. f. *. q.

Where a person outlawed cannot be an Auditor, Juror, &c. *ibidem*. *vide tit. Juror*.

The forme of the Judgement upon Process of Outlawry in the Countie Court, and the forme in London. 288. b. *. q.

¶ OXgang of land what. 69. a. *. q.

¶ Panel.

The signification of the word. 158. b. *. q.

Vide tit. Array, & Challenge.

¶ Pardon.

By a Pardon of all felonies what crimes anciently, and what at this day are pardoned. *vide tit. Felony*.

Pardon after Attainder no restoration of blood. 391. b. q. 392. a. f. *vide tit. Corruption of blood*.

Where a Pardon after the action brought, and before judgement shall discharge the party of an amercement. 126. b. q.

¶ Parke, *vide tit. Forest*.

¶ Parliament.

The derivation of the word. 110. a. f.

The Court of Parliament what; and of what members it consisteth. 109. b. q.

How called in ancient times, and how called at this day in other Countries. 110. a. f.

The Antiquitie and Jurisdiction of this Court. 110. a. q.

The number of Sessions of Parliament since the Conquest. *ibidem*.

¶ Paroll demurre.

Where the Paroll shall demurre for the nonage of one partener, where her sister is of full age. 164. a. f. *vide tit. Age*.

¶ Parson and Patron.

The legall acceptation of the word (Parson) and why so called. 300. a. q.

Who said to be a Parson impersoner. 300. b. f.

To what intents a Parson or Vicar esteemed in Law to have a fee simple, and to what, but for life. 67. a. *. q. 300. b. q. 341. a.

What actions a Parson may maintaine in his politike capacity, and what not. 341. a. q. b. f. q. 342. a. q.

Where one Church may have two Parsons, and where two Incumbents shall be said but one Parson in a Church. 18. a. f.

Where two Parsons be in debate for Tithes above the fourth part, one man being Patron of both Churches, no iudicium lieth. 243. a. *. q.

Where the grant, &c. of the Parson shall binde his successors by the confirmation of the Patron, &c. and what shall be a sufficient confirmation, and what not. *vid. tit. Confirmation*.

Where a rent granted by the Patron and Ordinary in time of vacation shall binde the succeeding Parson. 343. b. q.

Where an annuity granted by the Parson and Ordinary shall binde the successors without assent of the Patron, and where not. 343. b. q. 344. a. f.

Where the Patron and Incumbent may charge a donation in perpetuities. 301. b. f. 344. a. f.

Where the Parson shall have aid of his Patron and Ordinary. *vide tit. Aid*.

Where a lease by the Parson shall be good against his successor, and where void, and where but voidable. *vide tit. Leases*.

To what purposes a man said to be a Parson by admission and institution, before induction, and to what not. *vide tit. Quare Imp.*

Where the alienation of the Parson shall be no discontinuance to his successor. *vide tit. Discontinuance*.

The fee simple of the Parsonage in Abbeance, and in no person certaine. 341. a. 343. a.

Where by the death of the Parson the freehold shall be in abbeance. 342. b. q.

Vide tit. Presentation, & Quare Imp.

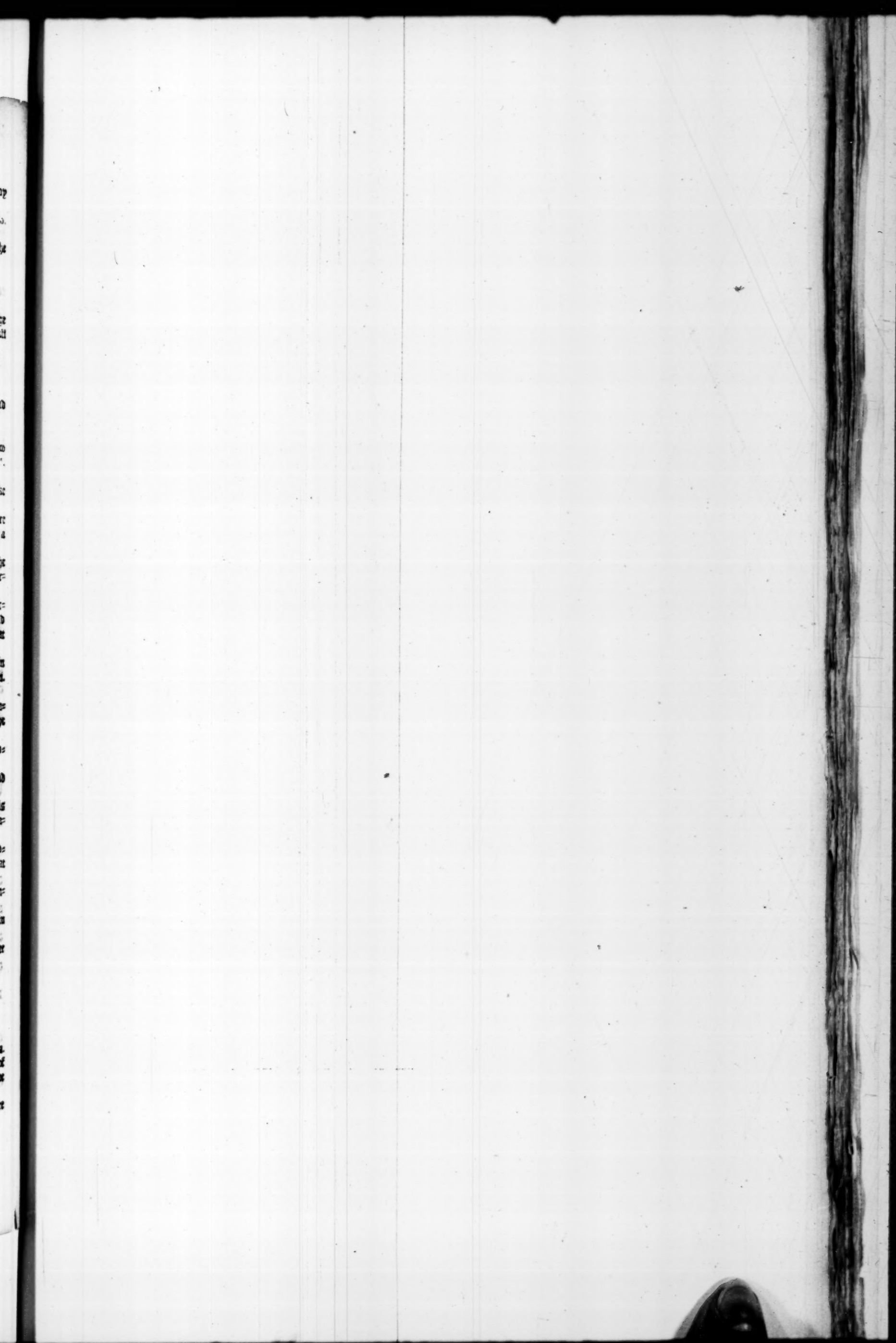
¶ Partition and Parceners.

Parceners, whence so called. 163. b. f. 164. b. f.

The description and division of Parceners. 163. a.

Of what inheritances coparcenary may be, and of what not, and in what manner Partition shall be made. 164. b. *. q. 165. a. b. f.

where



THE TABLE.

- Where Parteners shall be deemed in Law as one heire, and where as severall heires. 163. b. q. 164. a. f. 196. b. *
- Where one Partener shall have the privileges of her age, notwithstanding the full age of her sister, vide ut Age, & Parol den unt.
- To what purposes Parteners are said to have severall freeholds, and to what but one. 164. a. *
- Where Parteners in severall degrees shall toyne in a realacion, and where not. 164. a. *. q. 196. a. q. b. f. vide Stat. Glouc. cap. 6.
- Where by the disclaimer in blood of one Partener in a Nuerobin, the other shall have a Mordancester against her for the whole. vide tit. Estoppel.
- The severall wayes of making Partition, and what Partition shall linder, and by what persons, and what not. 165. b. 166. a. & b. 167. a. 169. a. q. 170. a. q. b. 171. a. b. f.
- What act by one Partener shall be deemed in Law a division of the coparcenary, and what not. 167. b. f. *. 174. b. q.
- Where in a real action by one Partener against her sister, iudgement shall not be given in severaltie. vide tit. Iudgement.
- The severall iudgements in a Partition, and upon which writ of Error lieth. 167. b. *. 168. a. f.
- Where upon Partition made, the eldest daughter shall have election, and where not. 166. a. q. b. f. 167. a. f. 168. a. f. b. q. 186. b. q.
- Where such Partition shall be good without Deed, scilicet betweene ioyntnants. 169. a. f. vide tit. Ioyntnants.
- Where a rent, &c. granted for owelty of Partition shall be good without Deed, and where not. 169. a. q. b. f. vide tit. Rents.
- Where a rent is granted generally for owelty of Partition, out of what land it shall be intended to issue. 169. b. f.
- Where a rent is granted to two coparceners for owelty of Partition, or where reserved upon a feoffment in fee, in what nature they shall be said scised of this rent. 169. b. *. q.
- Where a rent granted by the husband for owelty of Partition shall binde the wife. 169. b. q.
- Where Partition made betweene the issue in tail, and her sister not inheritable to the tail, shall binde the issue, scilicet of a Partition betweene issue and a stranger. 170. b. f.
- Where a Partition betweene bastard eigne and mulier posside, shall binde the mulier and her heires. 170. b. *. 244. b. f.
- Where a Partition in Chancery shall be avoided by an Infant, scilicet where a Writ of Partition is brought and iudgement had. 171. a. *
- Where the issue of one Partener upon the not descent of Alets shall enter into the moitie of lands in tail allotted to the other Partener. 172. b. 173. a. f.
- Where by a Partition against common right, the Partener shall be liable to charges made since the descent. 173. a. q.
- Where by the extinction of part of the land allotted to one Partener, the whole Partition shall be defeated, and where not. 173. b. *. q. 174. a. *. f.
- Where the plaintie betweene Parteners being destroyed, the condition and warrantie in Law shall be extinct. 174. a. q.
- What shall be said a sufficient continuance of the plaintie to take advantage of such warranty, &c. and what not. 174. a. *. b. f.
- Where the scoffe of one Partener shall have aid of the other Parteners to deraigne a warrantie paramount, and where not. 174. a. q. b. f.
- Where, by whom, and against whom a writ of Partition lay at the Common Law, and where, and by whom, it lieth at this day. 175. a. b. f. vide Stat. 31. H. 8. cap. 32.
- The difference betweene a Partition and an Exchange. 51. a. q. 172. b. *. 174. a. *
- Partenary by the custome described. 175. b. *
- The manner of Partition in Hotchpot, and where such Partition shall be made, and where not. 167. a. b. 177. a. 178. b. 179. a. b.
- Who ought to be first agent in such Partition, and to whom the lands shall descend in the interim. 176. b. f.
- Where after such Partition the lands given in Frankmarriage shall bee of the nature of lands descendible. 177. b. *
- Where in such Partition the value of the lands, &c. shall be accounted as at the time of the Partition, and not as at the time of the gift. 179. a. f.
- Upon whom the reversion of such estate in Frankmarriage shall descend. 179. a. *
- Where a Partition betweene three Parteners, one to hold in severaltie, and the other in Partenary shall be good, and where not. 180. a. f. *
- Where a release by one Partener to another shall be good, and how it shall enure. vide tit. Release.
- Where upon a ioynt action and recovery by divers Parteners damages shall enure to them in severaltie. vide tit. Damages.
- Where the entry of one Partener shall be accounted in Law the entry of both, and where not, vide tit. Entry Congeable.
- Where one Partener enter or recover, the estate being put to a right, the other also shall enter and occupie with her, and where not, vide tit. Ioyntnants.
- Where one daughter disseise the Discontinuer of her father to the use of her selfe and her sister, and being ousted by the Discontinuer recover man Wife, by the agreement of the other sister after they shall be ioyntnants, and not Parteners. 374. a. q.
- Where a tenancy by homage descend upon divers Parteners the eldest alone, and where all shall doe homage. 67. a. q. b. f.
- Vide tit. Ioyntnants.
- ### ¶ Payment.
- Where Payment of money in shew and apparance, and not really, shall bee no performance of a condition. 109. b. *
- Where the Mortgage dying before the day, Payment shall be made to his Executors, and where to his heires. 109. b. *. q. 210. a. f.
- Where upon a condition of Payment to one, his heires and assignes, Payment to his Executors shall be a good performance, and where not. 210. a. *
- Where upon Payment of money at severall dayes, an action lyeth for not Payment at each day, and where.

THE TABLE.

Where not before the last day be past. 47. b. *. 292. b. q.

¶ Per quæ seruitia.

Where tenant in tail shall be compelled to Attorne in a Per quæ seruitia. 316. b. f. vid. tit. Attournement. & Quid iuris clamat.

Where in a Per quæ seruitia the tenant shall not be compelled to attorne until allowance of his priuileger. 310. b. *. q. v. J. tit. Attournement. & Quid iuris clamat.

Where upon grant of a Seigniorie for life, the remainder in fee, fee in the remainder after the death of the tenant for life shall haue a Per quæ seruitia. 252. a. q.

¶ Pew quid. 5. b. q.

¶ Pyracie vnde. vide tit. Attainder, & tit. Felony.

¶ Pleadings and Pleas.

¶ Lacitum vnde. 17. a. *. 303. a. f.

The Commentation of good Pleading, and the meanes to attaine to it. 17. a. *. 168. a. f. 303. a. f.

Pleading a good argument in Law. 115. b. *.

Rules concerning the manner and order of good Pleading. 303. a. *.

The severall parts of Pleading, and by what names distinguished. 303. b. q.

Where the Plea of every man shall be construed most strongly against himselfe. 303. b. f.

Where in Pleading necessary circumstances implied by Law, need not be exprest. 303. b. *. 310. b. q.

Where a defective Plea shall be made good by the Plea of the aduerser partie, and where not. 302. b. *.

Where surplusage shall vitiate a Plea, and where not. 302. b. *.

What Pleas ought to be auerred, and what not. 303. a. q.

Plea by argument or rehearfall, not good. 303. a. q.

What certaintie is required in Counts. Barres, Replications, Estoppels. &c. 303. a. *.

Where an inducement to the matter generally alleged in the Plea, shall be sufficient, locus of the matter it selfe. 303. a. q.

Where a generall allegation of proceedings in Ecclesiasticall Courts, or a matter of record in Pleading shall be sufficient, and where not. ibidem.

What estates in Pleading may generally be alleged, and where the commencement of particular estates must be shewed, and the use of the tenant auerred, and where not. 302. b. f.

Where and in what kinde of Pleading the Donor or Lessee ought to allege seisin in his Donor or Lessee, and where Cum demisit, or Cum dedit, &c. 303. a. *.

Where the party may Plead performance of all covenants generally, and where they ought to be specially pleaded. 303. b. *.

Where the conclusion of a Plea (Et illinc & sic) shall be a waiver of the speciall matter, and where not. ibidem.

Where a thing is done by force of a Warrant or Authority, it ought to be Pleaded. 281. a. *. 303. b. f.

Where a speciall cause of Justification or excuse may be given in evidence, and where it ought to be pleaded.

ded. 282. b. q. 28. a. per tot. pag. vide Stat. 23. H. 8. cap. 5. & 7. lac. cap. 5.

Where the tenant by his false Plea shall lose a benefit or advantage given him by the Law. 33. a. f. 266. a. *. How a feoffment in fee, and a Lease for yeares ought to be pleaded. 200. b. q. 201. a. f.

Where in Pleading an estate of freehold, the party shall not plead an entry, locus of an estate for yeares. 201. a. f.

Where in Pleading the party shall be said Seisitus in dominico vt de feodo, and of what things vt de feodo & iure. 17. a. q. b. *.

The necessitie of making a defence in every Plea. 127. b. *. q.

The forme of a defence in a personall action. 117. b. *.

The effect and consequence of such defence. 127. b. *. q.

For departure in pleading, vid. tit. Departure.

For duplicite of Pleading, vid. tit. Double Plea.

Where the matter being sufficiently shewed, the count shall not abate for want of forme. vid. Stat. 36. E. 3. cap. 15.

Where at this day after demurrer, iudgement shall be given according to the matter in Law without respect to the imperfection of the Pleading. 304. b. *. q.

The course and estimation of Pleading in the time of E. 1. E. 2. E. 3. H. 6. & c. 304. a. q. b. *.

¶ Plenartie.

Where and against what persons Plenartie shall be by institution, and against whom not by till induction. 119. b. q. 344. a. q.

Where and against whom Plenartie was a good plea in a Quare Imp. or Darrein presentment at the Common Law, and where not. 133. a. q. 344. a. f.

Where trial of Plenartie shall be by the Common Law, and where by certificat of the Bishop 344. a. q. Vide tit. Quare Impedit.

¶ Plow-land what. 69. a. q. 86. b. *.

¶ Possession.

Continuance of Possession, a violent presumption of title. 6. b. q.

Where a long Possession anciently took away a right of entry. 237. b. *.

Where Possession of parcell of the land demised shall be a Possession of the whole, and where not. 48. b. q.

Where the Possession of a Lessee for yeares, shall be the Possession of him in the reuerfion. 15. a. *. 243. a. f.

Of what things a man cannot be put out of Possession, and of what only at his owne election. 306. b. *. 307. a. f.

Where diuers persons being upon the land, the Law shall adiudge the Possession in him that right hath, and where not. 368. a. f. *.

Where the Seisure of the King without cause shall be adiudged the Possession of him for whose cause he seised. 245. b. f.

Where the recontinuance of a right of Possession out of the hands of him that hath the absolute right, shall draw with it the mere right to the land, and where not. vid. tit. Right.

To what purposes the Gardein said possessed of his sword

THE TABLE.

Ward before entry, and seisure. vide tit. Gardein.
What act shall put the Baron out of Possession of an Aduowson, and what not. vide tit. Presentation, & Quare Imp.

What shall be a sufficient Possession to make the Aſſer of vncle, &c. to inherite, and what not. 11. b. *. 9. 14. b. 15. a. 281. a. 9.

Of what things and estate a Possessio fratris may be, and of what not. 14. b. *. 9. 15. b. j. *.

Where there shall be a Possessio fratris without entry, & de conueſo. 15. a. *. 9.

Where a seisin shall be sufficient to entitle the husband by the courtesie that shall not make a Possessio fratris. vid. tit. Courtesie of England.

Possibilitie.

A Gift to a man and a woman not married, or where one of both of them are married elsewhere, and the Heires of their bodies a good taile for the Possibilitie. 20. b. *. 25. b. *. vide tit. Grants.

Possibilitie vpon a possibilitie reiected in Law. 25. b. *. 154. a. j.

Pound. vide tit. Distresse.

The writ of Parco fracto whence so called, and where it lieth. 47. b. *.
Where the Defendant may iustifie in that writ and where not. ibid.

Præcipe.

The seuerall writs of Præcipe. 101. b. j. 139. b. *.

Præmunire.

Whence such writ so called. 129. b. *. 9.
The iudgement in a Præmunire. 129. b. *.
The nature and qualitie of the offence. 130. a. j.
What lands, &c. forfeitable by attainder in a Præmunire, and what not. 130. a. j. 391. a. *.
Where such attainder shall be a good plea in disability of the person to bring an action. 129. b. *.
Such attainder no corruption of blood. vide tit. Attainder.

Prerogatiue.

The Etymologie and signification of the word (Prerogatiue) and by what names called attently. 90. b. *.

Where the King by his Prerogatiue shall haue the custodie of Lands of the Ward, holden of other Lords, and of inheritances which lie not in tenure, and where not. vide tit. Wardship.

Where a grant of a Reuerſion to or by the King, shall be good without Attornment. 309. b. *. 314. b. *.

Where the title of the King and common person concur, the Kings title shall be preferred. 30. b. j.

Where a man being indebted to the King, and to a common person, the common person shall be satisfied before the King, and where not. 131. b. *.

Where the King after seisure of the temporalties shall present to a Church which voided in the life of the Bishop. 90. a. *. 1000. a. 9.

Where the King giue Land with his Coten in Frankmarriage, by the death of the Feme without issue, the estate of the husband shall determine, secus of a gift by a common person. 11. b. *. 9.

Where a Quare Imp. lay by the King at the Common Law vpon an vsurpation, but not by a common person. 344. b. j.

Plenary in a Quare Imp. no plea against the King. 133. a. *. 344. b. j.

Where the King may reuoke his presentation after institution, and before induction. 244. b. *.

In what Cases the Kings grant with a Non obstante shall dispense with the penaltie of a Statute, and in what not, and where it shall be good without a Non obstante. 99. a. j. 120. a. *. 234. a. *.

What shall be said a good plea against the Letters Patents of the King, and what not. 260. a. *. 1000. a. 9.

By what act an estate settled in the King shall be denested without Petition of Monſtrance de droit, and by what not. 354. b. *. vide tit. Entry Congeable, & Remitter.

Where an Aduowson shall passe from the King with in the words (cum pertinentiis) without expresse mention, and where not. 77. a. *. vide tit. Grants.

Where the King shall be bound by a Warrantie, and where not. vide tit. Warrantie.

Where an Act of Parliament shall binde the King without being named, and where not. 43. b. *. 98. b. *. 99. a. *. 110. a. *.

Where an Act done by the King during his nonage shall binde him. 43. a. *. 9.

Where a gift to the King, without the words (Heires or Successors) shall passe a fee ſimple. 9. b. *. 9.

Upon such purchase by the King, in what capacitie he shall be said ſeſſed. 16. a. j. 190. a. *. 9.

Where the person of the King shall alter the nature of a Diſcent. 15. b. *. 9.

Where the grant of the King, wherein he is deceived, shall be void. 27. a. *.

So Laches imputed to the King. 41. b. *. 57. b. *. 90. b. *. 118. a. *. 119. a. j. 294. b. j. 344. b. j.

Where vpon a gift to the King and the Heires of his bodie, before the Stat. W. 2. an alienation by him before issue, was no barre of the Reuerſion. 19. b. j.

Where the Queene shall participate of the Prerogatiue of the King, and where not. vide tit. Queene.

Prescription.

The definition of a Prescription. 113. a. *. 9.

How it differeth from a Custome. 113. b. *.

The incidents inseparable to a Prescription. 113. b. *. 9.

To what things a man may make title by Prescription without Charter, and to what not. 114. a. *. b. j. 144. a. *. 9.

Where a title to Lands by Prescription shall be good. 195. a. *. 9.

By what means a title by Prescription or Custome may be lost by interruption, and by what not. 114. b. *.

Where a Prescription or Custome may bee allaged against

THE TABLE.

against an Act of Parliament, and where not. 111.
b. f. 115. a. *. q. b. f.
How a man ought to prescribe in things which lie in
Grant, and how in things which lie in Livery. 121.
a. vide tit. One Estate.
What shall be a sufficient continuance to make a title
of Prescription, and what not. 113. b. 114. a.
Vide tit. Custome.

Presentation.

The description and derivation of the word. 120.
a. f.
How many severall waies a Church presentative may
become void. 120. a. f.
Where a Presentation by paroll shall be sufficient. 120.
a. *.
Where one Joyntenant of Tenant in Common pre-
sent, or both present severally the Ordinarie may
admit, or refuse such Presenter at his pleasure. 186.
b. q.
Where two Parceners present one Clerke, and the o-
ther two another, the Ordinarie may refuse both.
ibidem.
Where the Presentation of one Parcener in the turne of
another after partition shall not put the other out of
possession. 243. a. *.
Where the severall Presentations of Parceners shall
not make the Church litigious. ibidem.
Presentation in time of warre, and admission and in-
stitution in time of peace shall not put the Patron
out of possession. 249. b. q.
Where a Presentation to a Church in time of vacation
of an Abbaty shall not put the Successor out of pos-
session. 263. b. *.
Where by Presentation to a Church donative, and ad-
mission and institution, the Church is for ever be-
come presentative and where not. 344. a. f.
How Donatives first began, and how they may be
created at this day. 344. a. *.
Where the King may revoke his Presentation before
induction. vide tit. Prerogative.
Where the husband shall present to a Church, which
bonded in the life of his wife. 120. a. q. vide tit. Baron
& Feme.
Where upon Dissent of an Adowson to divers Par-
ceners, the eldest and her Assignee shall have the first
Presentation. 166. b. *. 186. b. q.
¶ Praesumptio quid, & quodplex. 6. b. q.

Primer seisin.

Where it shall be due to the King upon the death
of his Tenant, and where not. 77. a. *.
What value shall be paid to the King upon Livery of
Primer seisin. 77. a. *.
At what age the King shall have Primer seisin of the
Heire of his Tenant in Socage. 91. b. f.
Vide tit. Livery.

Privies, and Priuities.

The severall sorts of Privies. 271. a. *.
What Priuities betweene Joyntenants, what be-

twoene Tenants in Common, and what betweene
Parceners. 169. a. *. 200. b. *.
What Priuities requisite to an Returnement upon
grant of the Signiory, and what not. vide tit. Re-
turnement.
Where and to what releases Priuities requisite, and
where and to what not. vide tit. Releases.
What act by one Parcener shall be a destruction of the
Priuities, as to take advantage of a Warrantie of
Condition in Law, and what not. vide tit. Parceners.
What act of the Tenant by Homage Ancestrell shall
be an interruption of the priuities betweene him and
his Lord, and what not. vide tit. Homage Ancestrell.
Where a Priuities once discontinued shall for ever be
extinct. 103. a. *. q. b. f.

Profession.

When a man shall be said to be professed in Reli-
gion. 132. a. f. 136. a. f.
At what age a man may be professed in Religion. 137.
a. f.
To what purposes a Profession hath the effects of a
naturall death, and to what not. 132. a. q. b. f. *.
Where and what Profession in Religion shall disable
the Partie to bring an Action, and where and what
not. 132. b. *.
Where the husband and wife may be professed in Reli-
gion without eithers consent, & where not. 132. b. *.
Vide tit. Monke.

Propertie.

The severall kindes of Propertie. 145. b. *.
Where in a Replevin, the claime of Propertie by
the Defendant, shall hinder the deliverie of the goods
by the Sheriffe. 145. b. *.
Such claime of Propertie by the Bayliffe or seruant
of the Defendant not available. ibidem.
Where notwithstanding a Propertie once tried and
found for the Defendant a Replevin lieth, & where
not. vide tit. Replevin.

Protections.

The severall sorts of Protections. 130. a. *.
Protections Cum Clausula volumus, why so cal-
led, and the severall kindes of them. 130. a. *.
Protections quia Profecturus, and quia Moraturs, what
and why so called. ibidem.
For what causes such Protections are grantable, and
for what not. 130. a. q.
For what persons such Protections are allowable, and
for what not. 130. a. q. b. f.
In what action or plea a Protection cast for one De-
fendant, shall put the plea without day for all, and
in what not. 130. a. f.
Where and what Protection may be purchased pen-
dente placito, and where and what not. 130. b. *.
At what time a Protection may be cast, and at what
not. ibidem.
Where a Protection cast at the Nisi prius, and repea-
led before the day in Bank, shall notwithstanding
save the default of the partie, and where not.
130. b. *.
for

ne
on
i-
ad
ic
op
an
nd
ll
de

li-
7.
a
le
at
li-

p
s
m
b
re

l-
a
o
b
e
o
n-
st
p
g
t.
o

2

THE TABLE.

For what continuance of time such Protections ought to be. 130 b. 254. b. 4.

To what places such Protections ought to be directed and to what not. 130 b. 4.

In what actions Protections are allowable, and in what not. 131 a. 1.

Under what seal, and to whom they are directed. 131. a. 1.

What persons ought to allow, or disallow of them. 131. a. 4.

By whom they may be cast, & in what manner. 131. a. 4.

By what means they may be avoided, and by what not. 131. a. 4. b. 1.

Where upon a repeal of the Protection, a Resummons or the attachment may be had within the year. 131. b. 1.

Where a returne into England to provide necessities for the warre, shall be no breach of the conditionall clause in a Protection. vide Stat. 13. R. 2. cap. 16.

Protection quia indebitatus nobis existit what, and where it lieth. 131. b. 1.

Protection cum Clausula nolumus why so called, and where it lieth. 130. a. 1. 131. b. 1.

Where a Protection shall be allowed against the Queene, secus against the King. 131. a. 1. 133. b. 1.

Protestation.

The description of a Protestation. 124. b. 1.

Where a Protestation shall auail the partie, albeit the issue be found against him, and where not. 124. a. 4. 126. a. 4.

Where the Tenant shall not be compelled to attorne without entrie of his Protestation and allowance of his p^rivileges. 320 b. vide tit. Per Qu^oz seruicia, & Quid Iuris clamat. vide tit. Pleading.

Pudzeld quid. 233. a. 4.

Purchase.

The description and derination of Purchase. 3. b. 1. 18. a. 4. b. 1.

What persons are of capacite to purchase, and what not, and who to their owne vse, and who only to the vse of others. 2. a. b. 3. a. & b.

What shall be said a good name of Purchase, and what not. 3. a.

The severall contrapances of Purchase. 10. a. 1. Vide tit. Estat. s. Fee, & Freehold.

Purpresture.

The Etymologie and signification of the word. 277. b. 1.

How it differeth from intrusion, abatement, &c. vide tit. Abatement.

Quare Impedit.

What remedie against an vsurpation and plenartie at the Common Law, and what at this day. 344. a. 4. b. 1. vide Stat. W. 2. cap. 5. Where Plenartie was a good plea in a Quare Imp. at

the Common Law, and where not. vide tit. Pl. nartie. Where and why at the Common Law, a Quare Impedit lay of a Church in vsales in the Countie next adjoining. 134. b. 1.

Dammages at the Common Law not recoverable in a Quare Imp. 17. b. 1. 344. b. 1.

Where a Quare Imp. lay at the Common Law by a common person, and where not. 244. b. 1.

Where and by what means a common person might remove an Incumbent at the Common Law by a Quare Imp. and where and by what not. 344. b. 1.

Where an vsurpation by Collation shall not put the Patron out of possession, secus of him that hath a right of Collation. 144. b. 1.

Where the Patron by presenting, as Procurator to another, shall put himselfe out of possession. 52. a. 4.

Where an vsurpation after iudgement, and before execution shall put the Recueror out of possession. 138. a. 1.

Where upon a grant of the three next annoyances, the vsurpation of the Grantor at the first annoyance, shall not put his Grantee out of possession, as to the other two. 249. a. 1.

Where a presentation by one Joyntenant shall serue for a title in a Quare Imp. brought by the survivor. 186. a. 1.

Where in a Quare Imp. by two Tenants in Common, the death of one shall not abate the Writ. 198. a. 4.

Where a Quare Imp. lieth of a Church donative, and the Writ shall say, Quod permittat ipsum presentare, &c. 244. a. 1.

Where in a Quare Impedit brought within the six moneths, the Incumbent ought to be named, or otherwise he shall not be removed. 344. b. 1.

Where the Clerke of the rightfull Patron being instituted pendente lite in a Quare Imp. betweene the Bishop and a stranger, he shall not be removed, secus of an vsurpation. 344. b. 4.

Where the Bishop being named in a Quare Imp. shall not present by l^{aps} pendente lite. ibid.

Where in such case time deuolving to the Metropolit^{an}, or the King, they shall not collate, albeit they be not named in the Quare Imp. ibid.

Where the Church of the wife become hold during the coverture, the husband shall maintaine a Quare Imp. in his owne name. 251. a. 4.

Where the Patron being outlawed, a stranger vsurps, and six moneths passe, the recouerie of the King in a Quare Imp. shall be a continuance of the Donowson to the Patron. 363. b. 1.

Where Nonsuit in a Quare Imp. shall be peremptorie. vide tit. Nonsuit.

Consuance not grantable in a Quare Imp. 114. b. 1.

Release of actions recall or personall a good barre in a Quare Imp. 285. a. 4. b. 1. vide tit. Release.

Protection not grantable in a Quare Imp. 131. a. 1.

Where voydance of the Church shall be tried by the Common Law, and where by Certificate of the Ordinarie. vide tit. Plenartie.

Vide tit. Presentation.

Quarentena quid. 5. b. 1.

Quarentine what, and where the wife shall haue her Quarentine, and where not. 32. b. 1. 34. b. 1.

Queene.

THE TABLE.

¶ Queene.

A exempt person from the King, and where shee may grant and purchase, sue and be sued without him. 2. a. f. 133. a. q.
 Her seuerall prerogatiues agreeing with those of the King. 133. a. q. b. f. 127. a. f.
 Where the parakeeth of the condition of common persons. 131. a. f. 133. b. f.
 Where the Queene, albeit she be an Alien, or Jew, shall be endowed. 31. b. q.

¶ Que estate.

If what things a prescription by a Que estate shall be good, and in what not. 121. a. f.
 Where a man may plead a Que estate of a thing that lieth in grant, and what not. 121. a. f.
 By what, and of what estate such plea shall be good, and by whom, and of what not. 121. a. q.
 In what person a Que estate ought to be alleaged, and in what not. 121. b. f.

¶ Quid Iuris clamat.

Where the particular Tenant shall be compelled to attorne in a Quid Iuris clamat upon grant of the reuerſion, and where not. 318. a. q.
 Where the Lesſee shall not be compelled to attorne in a Quid Iuris &c. vntill allowance of his priuileges. 320. b. f.
 Where in a Quid Iuris clamat, by Baron and feme, the priuileges of the Lesſee shall be entered of record notwithstanding the Couerture, secus in case of an Infant. 320. b. f.
 Tenant in Taile not compellable to attorne in a Quid Iuris clamat, secus in a Per quæ ſeruitia, or Quem redditum reddit. 316. b. f.
 Where an Infant shall be compelled to attorne in a Quid Iuris clamat. vide tit. Infant.
 Where one Parſener grant her estate in a reuerſion by fine, the Conuſes shall haue a Quid Iuris clamat for a moyle. 310. b. f.
 Where the reuerſion of a Rent charge upon a Grant for life is granted ouer, a Quid Iuris clamat lieth against the Grantee for life, and not against the Ter-tenant. 311. b. q.
 Where the Plaintiff of one Plaintiff in a Quid Iuris clamat shall be the Plaintiff of both. 139. a. q.
 Vide at large in tit. Attournement, & Per quæ ſeruitia.

¶ Quod ei deforceat.

Where and against whom such Writ lieth. 331. b. f. 354. b. q. vide Stat. W. 1. cap. 4.
 The forme of the Writ. 355. a. f.
 Where upon a recouerie by default in an Action of Waste, a Quod ei deforceat lieth. 355. a. & b.
 Where it lieth upon a recouerie by default in an Aſſiſe. 355. b. f.
 Where notwithstanding he in the reuerſion is received upon the default of Tenant for life, and a verdict found against him, a Quod ei deforceat lieth by the Tenant. 355. b. f.

Where it lieth upon a recouerie against Baron and feme, albeit the Statute W. 2. saith, against Tenant in Dower, or for life. 356. a. f.
 Where it lieth not by the wife upon such recouerie after the death of the husband. 356. a. f.

R Admans & Radchemistres qui. 5. b. f. 86. a. f.

Ransome what, and whence deriued. 117. a. f. vide tit. Fines.

¶ Rape.

The signification of the word. 123. b. q.
 What offence accounted in antient time, and how punished, and what at this day. ibid.

¶ Rationabili parte bonorum.

Where and by whom such Writ lieth, and where and by whom not. 176. b. q.

¶ Rauishment of Ward.

Where and by whom it lieth. 89. b. f.
 The forme of such Writ. vide Stat. W. 1. cap. 35.
 Where it lieth against the Soueraigne of a House of Religion, for admitting the Heire to be there professed. 137. a. f.
 Vide tit. Marriage & Wardship.

¶ Rebutter.

The signification and derivation of the word. 301. b. q. 365. a. f.
 Where an Assignee shall rebutt by reason of a Narration in Law, and where not. 384. b. f.
 Where a Disseisor, &c. or other Tenant not prime in estate, or to the Deed, shall rebut, and where not. 385. a. f. q.
 Vide at large in tit. Voucher, & Warrantie.

¶ Recluse.

The signification & derivation of the word. 258. b. f.
 Where the entry of a person recluse shall be tolled by a Disſent without claime. ib. vi. tit. Entry Congeable.
 Where such person shall appeare by Attorney, where others must in proper person. 258. b. f.

¶ Record.

Record what and whence deriued. 117. b. q. 160. a. f.
 How triable. 117. b. q. 260. a. f.
 Which are Courts of Record, and which not. vide tit. Court.
 When a Record is alterable, and when not. 160. a. f.
 Null tiel record no plea against the Kings Letters Patents. ibid.
 Outlawrie no p̄iudice vntill it be of Record. 128. b. f. 288. b. f.
 Where in a plea of Outlawrie, the Defendant ought presently to shew the Record, and where he shall haue a day ouer. vide tit. Outlawrie.

¶ Recouerie.

and

at

86,

ide

om

en

1.

of

3.

4.

in

5.

6.

7.

8.

9.

10.

11.

12.

THE TABLE.

¶ Recouery.

The Etymology and signification of the word. 154. a. ¶
What remedy at the Common Law he in the re-
mainder or reuerſion had vpon a ſeined recovery ſuf-
fered by tenant for life, and what at this day. vide
Stat. W. 2. cap. 3. 14. Eliz. ca. 3. vide tit. Forfeiture.

Where vpon a recovery againſt tenant in taile execution
may be ſued againſt his iſſue, and where not. 361. b. ¶
Where a recovery by default againſt one out of the
Reaume in the Kings ſervice ſhall not be avoided by
error. 260. b. *

What perſons might falſifie a recovery at the Common
Law, and what at this day. vide tit. Falſifying of Reco-
ueries.

Where a reconeror by ſeined title ſhall diſtraine and
now vpon tenants for life or yeares. vide Stat. 21. H. 8.
cap. 15.

Where the reconeror ſhall haue waſte or diſtraine for a
rent, for which the reconeree could not, & where not.
vide ibid.

Where after recovery the demandant may enter, and di-
ſtraine before execution, and where not. vide tit. Exe-
cution.

Where the ſeme or iſſue in taile ſhall be remitted againſt
a recovery ſuffered by the husband or tenant in taile,
and where not. vide tit. Remitter.

¶ Recouery in value.

Where the heire at the common and the ſpeciall heire
ſoyne in deraigning a warrant paramount, to whom
the recompence in value ſhall enure. vide tit. Voucher.

Where a recovery being had againſt tenant in taile, and
his wife which had nothing, vpon a recovery ouer
the recompence ſhall enure to the husband onely.
376. b. ¶

Where there ſhall be two recoveries in value vpon one
warranty, & where not. vide tit. Warranty & Voucher.

Where vpon a warranty for life the recovery in value
ſhall be in fee, and where but for life. vide ibid.

Where lands by purchaſe ſhall be liable to execution in
value in caſe of a warranty by diſcent, and where
not. 102. a. ¶

Where the lands which the vouchee had at the time of
the voucher, or warrantia Charta brought ſhall be lia-
ble to execution in value, notwithstanding alienation
before iudgement. 102. a. ¶

Where vpon a recovery in value by tenant in taile, after
his death without iſſue, execution ſhall be ſued by him
in the reuerſion. vide tit. Execution.

Vide tit. Voucher & Warranty.

¶ Reddiſſein.

Where it lieth not vpon a recovery in a ſort of right
cloſe in nature of an Wiſſe in ancient demeyn, or in an
Wiſſe of freſhforce by bill. 154. a. ¶

Where it lieth againſt one diſſeiſor alone, albeit the reco-
uery in the Wiſſe was againſt two, ſecus where one
diſſeiſor and a ſtranger rediſſeiſe the plaintife. 154. b. ¶

Where it lieth not againſt the husband and wife vpon
a recovery in an Wiſſe againſt the wife, but where
the wife was plaintife in the Wiſſe, ſhe and her hus-
band may ſoyne in the rediſſein. ibid.

Where two ſeueral rediſſeins may lye vpon one reco-
uery in an Wiſſe. 154. b. ¶

Where it lieth againſt the diſſeiſor and his croſſer af-
ter the ſecond diſſein. 154. b. ¶

Where it lieth not againſt the tenant in the firſt Wiſſe
being no diſſeiſor, albeit he diſſeiſeth the plaintife af-
ter. 154. b. *

Where it lieth vpon a rediſſein of parcell of the tene-
ments formerly recovered. ibid.

Where it lieth of a rent ſerke by ſurpluſage formerly re-
covered by the meſn as a rent ſervice. 154. b. *

Where it lieth by tenant in taile after poſſibility, &c. vpon
a recovery by him being tenant in ſpeciall taile. ibid.

Where it lieth vpon a rediſſein of a common after a re-
covery of the land out of which, &c. 154. b. *

¶ Relation.

How the word (Prædict.) in grants ſhall haue rela-
tion. 20. b. ¶

How the word (Eadem) ſhall haue relation where two
things are mentioned befoze. ibid.

The relation & force of the word (inde) 82. b. * 203. a. *

How the words from henceforth & die conſecutionis, &c.
ſhall haue relation. vide tit. Leaſes.

How the words (proxima aduocatio) ſhall haue relation.
vide tit. Grants.

Where a feoffment relating to the eſtate of another,
ſhall paſſe a fee ſimple without the word (Vires)
9. b. ¶

How and to what time a Condition broken ſhall haue
relation. vide tit. Conditions.

To what purpoſes an Attornment ſhall haue relation.
vide tit. Attornments & tit. Alien.

To what purpoſes a bargain and ſale after inrolment
ſhall relate to the deliuey of the deed, & to what not.
vide tit. Bargaine & Sale.

Where and to what intents an Eſcheat or Forfeiture
ſhall relate to the time of the felony committed, and
where and to what not. 13. a. ¶ 390. b. * vide tit. Felony.

Where a Relation ſhall not worke a wrong or charge
to a third perſon. 150. a. *

Where the relation of an eſtate gained by wrong ſhall
not defeat an eſtate ſubſequent gained by right. 277.
b. ¶ vide tit. Releases.

Register, and its antiquity. 16. b. ¶ 73. b. ¶ 159. a. ¶

¶ Releases.

The forme of a Release. 264. b. ¶

The ſeueral ſorts of Releases. 264. a. ¶ b. *

The proper words of Releases, and what words ſhall
be ſaid to amount to a release, and what not. 264. b. *

302. a. * vide tit. Grants.

What act by him that right hath ſhall be ſaid a release by
law of his right or action, and what not, and how it
differeth from a release in deed. 264. b. * ¶

How many ſeueral waies a release may enure. 193. b. *

Where a release of a right to one that hath neither free-
hold in deed or in law ſhall be good, and where not.
265. b. ¶ 266. a. ¶ b. ¶ 267. a. ¶ 284. a. ¶ b. ¶ *

Where a release of an annuity to the Patron in time of
vacation ſhall be good, ſecus to the Ordinary. 266. a. ¶

Where priuſty ſhall be requiſite to the release of a right,
and where not. 266. a. ¶ 268. a. * 275. a. ¶

THE TABLE.

- Where and by what meanes a disseisor may release his right for life only, and where, and by what not. 264.b.¶
- Where by a release of all right in the land a power of attorney shall be determined, and where not. 265.b.†
- Where such release shall not extinct a future right of possibility. 264.a.†.b.*
- Where a release of dower to him in the reversion upon an estate for life shall be good. 264.a.*
- Where a release to the tenant for life shall enure to him in the reversion or remainder, & e conuerso, and where not. 267.b. per tot. pag. 275.a.¶.b.†.* 279.b.† 285.b.¶ 297.b.¶
- Where & to what purposes a release to him that hath but a bare right shall be good and available, and where, and to what not. 267.a.¶ 268.a.†.*.b.¶ 269.a.*
- How many waies a seigniorie rent or right may be released. 268.a.*
- Where a release to him that hath no estate or right shall be good. 265.b.¶ 268.a.* 269.a.†
- Where a disseisor make a lease to one and his heires per autem vy, a release by the disseisor to the heire after the death of the lessee before entry shall extinct his right. 275.a.*
- Where a release to one disseisor shall enure to his companion, and where not. 194.a.*.¶ 275.b.¶ 276.a. per tot. pag. 278.a.*
- Where a release by the patron to one usurper shall enure to both. 194.a.* 276.a.*
- Where a release to one feoffee of the disseisor shall enure to both. 194.b.* 276.a.¶ 277.a.†
- Where a release to one trespassor shall be available to his companion. 232.a.† vide in the Preface to the Instit. fol. 4.a.†
- Where a release to the Executors shall be a good barre in an action against the heire 232.a.*
- Where and to what purposes after a feoffment in fee by the tenant the release of the Lord shall be good to the feoffor, and where, and to what not. 269.a.¶.b.*
- Where such feoffor shall take advantage of a release by the Lord to the feoffee, but not e conuerso. 269.b.*
- Where a release to the assignee of tenant for life shall be a good plea in an action against the tenant for waste done before the assignment. 269.b.*
- To what purposes a release to a lessee for yeares before entry, or to him that hath a future interest shall be good, and to what not. 46.b.† 270.a.*.¶
- Where a release to one in reversion or remainder for yeares shall be good to enlarge his estate. 270.a.*
- Where the release by one ioynt lessee for yeares to his companion shall be good before entry. 270.b.†
- Two grantees of the next avoidance a release by the one to the other before the Church holds, good, secus after. 270.b.†
- Where a release to a tenant at will shall be good to enlarge his estate, secus to a tenant at sufferance. 270.b.*.¶ 271.a.†
- Where upon a feoffment in trust the feoffor occupy and take the profits, a release to him by the feoffees shall be good. 271.a.¶.b. 272.a.b.†
- What shall be said a sufficient privity whereupon a release may enure by way of enlargement of the estate, and what not. 272.b.¶. 273.a. per tot. pag.
- In what release words of limitation are requisite to the passing of an inheritance, and in what not. 273.b.†.* 274.a.¶.b.¶ 275.a.† 280.a.*
- Where a feme covert is tenant for life a release to the husband and his heires shall be good. 273.b.* 299.a.¶
- Where a release to tenant by statute merchant, & e gardin, which hold ouer for the balne shall be good to enlarge their estates. 273.b.*
- Lessee for ten yeares, the remainder for twenty yeares, by the release of him in the remainder to the lessee he shall haue for thirty yeares. 273.b.*
- What privity requisite to a release which enure by way of mitter lease. 273.b.¶
- Where and to what purposes the release of one Joyntenant to his companion shall enure by way of mitter lease, and where, and to what not. 273.b.¶
- Where the release of one Coparcener of a rent shall enure to the other by way of mitter lease, albeit her mosty be in suspense. Et sic e conuerso. 273.b.¶
- Where one Coparcener of a rent marry the tenant, and the other release to the husband and wife, how it shall enure, quere. ibid.
- Where a release of a right upon condition shall be good, secus of a condition upon condition. 274.b.† vide tit Conditions.
- Where lessee for yeares is ousted, and he in the reversion disseised by the release of the lessee to the disseisor, the disseisor may enter, secus in case of a lease for life. 275.b.¶ 276.a.†
- Where a release by one whose entry is lawfull to him that is in by wrong shall purge & take away all mean estates and titles, secus where his entry is not lawfull. 266.b.†.* 277.a.†.*.b.¶ 278.a.†
- Where a release to the feoffee of lessee for life of the disseisor shall exclude the disseisor of his entry. 276.b.¶
- Where a release to one feoffee of such lessee shall barre the disseisor as to both. 277.a.†
- Where the feoffee of a disseisor upon condition make a feoffment ouer, a release by the disseisor to the second feoffee shall extinct the condition, secus of a release to the first feoffee. 277.b.*
- Where the release of the disseisor to a disseisor to the use of another shall take away the agreement of Cestuy que vse. 277.b.¶ vide tit. Relation.
- Where two disseisors release to their disseisor, and after disseise him, the release of the disseisor to one or both of them shall not exclude the second disseisor to re-enter. 278.a.*
- To what purposes the release of the disseisor to one disseisor shall be said to enure by way of entry and feoffment, and to what not. 194.b.† 278.a.¶.b.†
- Where acts done to or by the disseisor shall not be avoided by the alteration of his estate, by the release of the disseisor. 278.a.†.*.b.†
- Where an alien disseisor is endenized by the release of the disseisor to him the King shall not haue the land, secus if he were the feoffee of a disseisor. 278.b.†
- Where the Lord disseise his tenant and is disseised, the release of the tenant to the second disseisor shall not reuue the seigniorie, secus if the Lord and a stranger had disseised the tenant, and the disseisor released to the stranger. 278.b.*
- Where a release shall be said to enure totally by way of extinguishment, and where onely as to some purposes. 279.b.*.¶ 280.a.† 313.b.*
- Where a release to one Joyntenant shall enure to his companion, and where not. 194.a.†.b.*

where

*For release of tenant to his companion for life
the release must be made by the tenant or his
heire or assigns and not by the disseisor
and the release must be made before the
entry of the disseisor and not after.*

le to
3-b.

c of
good

res,
re he

way

mta
titter

lle
her

ant,
m u

nd,
c tic

lon
the
75.

ym
can
w-

af
ry.

rrs

z u
nd
to

bf
que

ss
of
r.

is
is

ed
is

is
is
is

is
is
is
is

of
is

is

is

THE TABLE.

Where a release by one Joyntenant or Parcener to his companion shall be good, and where not, and how such release shall enure. 193.a.¶ b. per tot. pag. 318.a.†

Where the feme mesn and the tenant entermay, and the Lord paramount release to the husband & wife, how it shall enure, quare. 280.a.*

Where a release which enures by way of extinguishment may admit of a limitation, and where not. 280.a.*

Where by the release of the Lord to his tenant of all his right in the land, the seignior shall be extinct without words of inheritance. 280.a.*

Where one release shall enure to extinguish severall rights in one and the same land. 280.a.*

Where the release of the Lord of all his right to the tenant, & a lessee for yeares of the seignior shall extinguish the seignior and state of the lessee also, secus of a release to them and their heires. 280.a.*

Where a rent may be reserved upon a release, & where not. vide tit. Reservation.

Where by a release of all actions causes of actions shall be released. vide tit. Action.

Where in mixt actions a release of all actions reall or personall shall be a good barre. 285.a.†.¶ b.†.*

Where in an Assise by three Joyntenants a release of actions personall by one to the disseisor shall not barre his companions. 285.a.¶

Where in a writ of Ward by two, a release by one to the defendant shall enure to the benefit of his companions for the whole. 285.a.¶

Where a release of actions personall shall be a good barre in actions reall where damages are to be recovered, and where not. 285.a.†.¶ b.†.

Where a release of all actions to the disseisor or his tenant for life shall not extend to his feoffee, or him in the remainder. 275.b.* 285.b.¶ 286.a.¶

Where such release shall not prejudice the heire of the disseisor of his action after the death of his Ancestor. 285.b.¶

Where a release of actions reals shall be available only to the tenant. 285.b.* 286.a.†

Where a release of all actions shall barre a right, and where not, but the party notwithstanding may enter or seise. 286.a.*.¶ b.†.*

Where a release of actions reall before the Statute of bles was a good plea by the pcrnor of the profits. 287.a.†

Where a release of all actions, appeales, or demands, shall be a good barre in an appeale of death, secus of a release of all actions reall and personall. 287.b.†.¶ 288.a.†.* 291.b.†.*

Where a release of actions personall shall be a good barre in an appeale of Whayhem. 288.a.¶

Where a release of all actions shall be a good plea in a writ of error or attainr, & where not. 288.b.¶ 289.a.†

What shall be said a good release to barre an execution, and what nor. vide tit. Execution.

By a release of demands what things are released. 291.a. 292.a.† 392.b.¶

Where by a release of quarrels all actions and causes of action are released. 292.a.*

Where a release of all actions shall discharge an obligation before it be broken, secus of a Covenant. 292.b.†.*

Where by a release of all actions a rent at a day after or an annuity not behind is not released. 292.b.*.¶

A release by the Lord paramount to the tenant to hold by lesser services, bond. vide tit. Confirmation.

Where he in the reuernder in talle release to the tenant for life in possession all his right what shall passe. 345.b.¶ vide tit. Waste

¶ Reliefe.

Reliefe what, and whence deriued. 76.a.* 83.a.¶ b.†

What the reliefe of a Knight and each Noble man was by the common law, & what now by the statute. 76.a.*.¶ 69.b.† 83.b.† vide stat. Mag. Chart. cap. 2.

The reliefe of the tenant which holdeth by the entire fee of a Knight moiety or third part. 83.a.¶ b.† 106.a.¶

The remedy which the Lord hath for his reliefe, and where an action of debt lieth for reliefe, & where not. 83.a.¶ vide tit. Debt.

Where the Lord by Knights service shall haue both wardship and reliefe of the same heire, and where neither. 83.b.¶

Where the heire within age shall pay reliefe, & where not ibid.

Where the successor of an Abbot or Bishop shall pay reliefe, and where not. 84.a.† 99.a.†

Where the Lord shall haue reliefe of the heire enfeofed by collusion. 84.a.†

The reliefe of a tenant in Socage. 90.b.¶ 91.a.†

Where the rent is ten shillings, or a paire of spurs, what reliefe shall be payed, and who shall haue the election. 90.b.¶ 91.b.†

Where the rent is not annuall what reliefe shall be paid. 91.a.†

At what time the reliefe of such tenant shall be due to the Lord, and where the Lord shall not discontinue till a certain time. 91.a.¶ 92.a.†

Where the heire of Cestuy que vse shall pay reliefe. 91.a.*

Of what service a reliefe shall be due, and of what not. 91.b.¶ 93.a.*

The reliefe of the tenant by grand Sericanty. vide tit. Sericanty.

¶ Remainder.

Remainder what, and whence deriued. 49.a.¶ 143.a.*

Where it shall passe without deed. 49.a.¶ 143.a.†

Where a remainder may depend without a particular estate. 298.a.*

Where the defeating of the particular estate shall defeat the remainder, and where not. 298.a.*

A rent granted to the tenant for life the remainder in fee, a good remainder. 298.a.*

Where a rent is granted pur autem vy, the remainder in talle to Cestuy que vy, a good remainder. 298.a.* vide tit. Instant.

Where by the grant of a remainder a reuerfion shall passe. 299.b.*

Where a remitter to the particular estate shall be a remitter to the reuerfion or remainder. vide tit. Remitter.

Where the execution of the particular estate upon a fine sur grant & render shall be an execution of the remainder. 353.b.*

Where a remainder not besting at the time of the particular estate created by livery, shall be good, and where not. 264.a.† 377.b.* 378.a.

THE TABLE.

Where a meane remainder or reversion shall be an impediment to bring an action of waste, and where not. vide tit. Waste.

Where a remainder limited upon a gift in frankmarriage shall destroy the frankmar. and where not. 21. b. *

Where a remainder is limited to the right heires of the particular tenant, it shall be said to vest in him presently, and where not. vide tit. Heire.

Where a remainder for years upon an estate for life shall be good to the same party. 54. b. q

By what meanes a remainder vested in the King shall bee denested. vide tit. Entry Congeable, Prerog. & Remitter.

Where a release to the particular tenant shall enure to him in the remainder, & contra, and where not. vide tit. Releases.

Vide tit. Reversion.

C Remitter.

The Etymology & description of a Remitter. 347. b. *

The incidents to a Remitter. 348. a. †

Where a remitter shall operate upon a freehold in law descended before entry. 348. a. q

Where tenant in tail disseise his discontinnee, his issue shall be remitted notwithstanding the infancy or coverture of the discontinnee. 348. a. q

Where tenant in tail infeoffe his issue within age, he is remitted, secus of a life limited to him upon a feoffment 348. b. †. 350. b. † 351. b. q

What charges by the issue shall be avoided by a remitter, and what not. 349. a. * vide tit. Charge.

Where a remitter to the principall shall be a remitter to the accessory. vide tit. Appendant.

Where a remitter shall not be to the appendant before recontinuance of the principall. vide ibid.

Where an Usurpation shall worke a remitter. 194. a. *

Where the issue in tail within age enter, or entermarry with the discontinnee, he is remitted, secus if of full age. 202. b. † 350. b. *. q

Where a right without an action, or an action without a right shall worke no remitter. 348. a. †. 349. b. † 356. a. †

Where tenant in tail suffer an erroneous recovery, and disseise the recoveror, and dye, his issue is not remitted. 349. b. *

Where a stranger usurpe upon a purchaser of an advowson, and grant to him in fee, who dye, his issue is not remitted. 349. b. *

Where a moiety of the lands discontinued descending upon the issue in tail shall bee a remitter onely for the same moiety. 350. a. †. *

Where tenant in tail infeoffe his issue within age, and a stranger, no remitter to the issue, but for a moiety. 350. a. q

Where the husband discontinue, and retake to himselfe and his wife during his life, the feme is remitted. 350. b. q 351. b. *. q

Where an infant or feme covert shall be remitted against their deed indented, or acceptance by fine. 353. a. * vid. tit. Fines.

Where upon a discontinuance by the husband by fine a grant and render to the wife shall be a remitter to her, albeit she be no party to the writ, or Conuassans. 353. a. q

Where baron and feme tenants in speciall baile lette a fine at the Common Law, and retake in fee, the feme is not remitted, but her issue upon the descent shall. 353. b. *

Where the issue in tail of full age take husband, a lease to her and her husband by the discontinnee shall be a remitter. 353. b. q vide tit. Entry Congeable in case of a descent otherwise.

Where a man shall be remitted against his owne discontinuance and reprisell. 354. a. †. *

Where a remitter to the particular estate shall be a remitter to all in the reversion or remainder. 354. b. †. *

Where a remitter to the particular estate shall be a remitter to the reversion notwithstanding a meane remainder be barred during the discontinuance 354. b. *

Where a remitter to the particular estate shall denest a remainder or reversion settled in the King during the discontinuance. ibid.

Where after a recovery by default against a feme a lease to her and her husband shall be a remitter to the feme. 355. a. † 356. a. †

Where the discontinnee of the husband infeoffe the husband and wife, and a stranger, the wife is remitted to a moiety. 356. b. †

Where the discontinnee of the husband make a lease to the wife, the disagreement of the husband shall not ouste the feme of her remitter. 356. b. q 357. a. †

Where the wife being remitted during the coverture may after the death of her husband swaine her remitter, and where not. 357. a. †

Where tenant in tail to him and his heires females discontinue, and retake in fee, and dye, having a daughter, the sonne born after shall not denest the remitter. 357. a. *

Where cousin in the husband and wife to disseise the discontinnee, and infeoffe them, shall hinder the remitter to the wife. 357. a. q

Where tenant in tail and his issue disseise the discontinnee to the use of the father who dye, the issue is not remitted against the discontinnee, albeit he be against all others. 357. b. †

Where one copntenant is of cousin to disseise the heire of their disseisor and infeoffe them, the other being not joining to the cousin is remitted for his part. 357. b. *

Where the husband discontinue and retake for life the remainder to his wife, by the death of the husband the wife is remitted before entry, and cannot swaine. 358. a. *. b. *

Where a freehold in law accruing to the issue in tail or disseisee by survivorship, or by reason of a remainder shall worke a remitter, and where not. 358. b. q 359. a. & b. †

Where an Abbot or Bishop discontinue, and retake in fee by licence, the successor shall be remitted and defeat the meane charges. 360. a. *. q. b. †

Where a remitter shall be wrought by a matter in pais albeit the discontinuance groweth by matter of record. 355. a. † 356. a. q 361. b. †. *

Where in a Formedon or writ of entry the tenant plead non tenure or disclaimer by the entry of the issue in tail or disseisee, they are remitted before indgement. 362. a. q 363. a. q

Where a claime in pais shall not hinder a remitter, secus of an Indenture, or a claime of record. 363. b. q 364. a. q

Where a man of full age having a right of entry take an estate he is remitted, secus of a right of action. 363. b. † 364. a. †. *

Where a remitter to one copntenant shall be a remitter to his companion, and where not. 364. b. * vide tit. Entry Congeable & copntenants.

where

THE TABLE.

Where a suspended Warranty and assets descending upon the issue in tail shall hinder a remitter. vide tit. Warranty.

C Rents.

The derivation of the word. 141.b.¶

The division of Rents. ibid.

Rent service, what. 87.b.† 141.b.¶ 142.b.†

Such rent distrainable of common right. 142.a.†.b.†

How such rent may become secke. 150.a.¶ b.†.¶ 151.a.†

So what purposes such rent becomes secke shall be said to participate of the nature of a rent service, and to what not. 150.b.* 153.a.†.* 154.b.* 309.b.¶

Out of what things a rent may be granted or reserved, and out of what not. 47.a.† 142.a.* 144.a.*.¶

Where a rent service may be suspended in part and in esse for part, and where not. vide tit. Suspension.

Where by purchase or descent of parcell of the tenancy to the Lord an entire rent service shall be extinct, and where not. vide tit. Extinguishment.

What things incident to a rent service. vide tit. Fealty. & tit. Appendant.

Where a tenure being by homage, fealty, and rent, by a recovery or grant of the rent the homage and fealty shall passe, and where not. 151.a.*

Rent charge, what. 143.b.* 144.a.*

Where a grant to distraine shall amount to a rent charge. 146.b.¶. 148.a.† 308.a.¶ b.¶

Where words in a grant shall amount to a rent charge, albeit there be no expresse words of charge or distress. 147.a.†

Where in the grant of a rent a proviso not to charge the person of the grantor shall be good, and where not. 146.a. per tot. pag.

Where in such a grant a proviso not to charge the land shall be void. 146.a.¶

Where the person of the grantor shall be charged with a rent charge, notwithstanding a proviso to discharge his person. 146.b.†

What act shall be sufficient to determine the election of the grantee of a rent charge to make it a rent or an annuity, and what not. vide tit. Annuity.

Where the determination of the rent charge shall be a determination of the annuity, and where not. vide ibid.

Rent secke, what, and whence so called. 143.b.¶ 144.a.¶

Where a rent is granted out of one Manor with a clause of distress in another what rent it shall be, and how construed. 147.a. per tot. pag.

Where a rent is granted out of two acres, with a clause of distress in one, or to two persons with a distress to one, what rent it shall be construed. 147.b.†

Where the same rent may be both charge and secke diversis temporibus. 147.b.†

Where a rent in fee is granted out of lands in fee and a terme for yeares, or solely out of a terme for yeares, how it shall be construed. ibid.

Where a man seised of twenty acres grant a rent of 20.s. percipiend. de qualibet acra, how it shall be construed. 147.b.* 267.b.* vide tit. Grantes.

Where the bargainor & bargainee joyne in the grant of a rent, how it shall be construed before, and how after inrolment. 147.b.* vide tit. Confirmation.

Where a rent granted for owelty of partition shall be good without deed, secus of a rent for owelty of Exchange. 169.a.¶

Where a man may have a rent by prescription. 144.a.¶

What shall be said a sufficient seisin of a rent secke to have an Issue, and what not. vide tit. Seisin.

What reall actions lye for the recovery of a rent charge or secke after seisin. 160.a.¶

What shall be said a disseisin of a rent service, charge, or secke, and what not. vide tit. Disseisin.

Where money given in seisin of a rent before the day shall not be abated out of the rent. 315.a.†

Where a rent secke may be part of a Manor, secus of a rent charge. vide tit. Manor.

By what meanes a rent may be discontinued, and by what not. vide tit. Discontinuance.

For apportionment of rents. vide tit. Apportionment.

Vide stat. 32.H.8.cap.37. which giueth remedy for recovery of arerages of rents where the common law was deficient.

Vide tit. Reservation.

C Repleuin.

The Etymology of the word (Repleuin) 145.b.† 161.a.*

Where such writ lyeth. ibid.

How many wayes goods may be repleued. 145.b.†

Where a Repleuin brought by him that had no property in the goods at the time of the taking shall be good, and where not. 145.b.†

Where a man may haue a repleuin of goods not distrained. 145.b.*

The severall pledges the Sheriffe ought to take in a repleuin. 145.b.†

Where a Repleuin lyeth notwithstanding a grant to keep the goods distrained against gages and pledges. 145.b.¶

Where a Repleuin lyeth notwithstanding the property once tryed and found for the defendant. 145.b.*

Where the beasts of severall men are taken they shall not joyne in a Repleuin. 145.b.¶

In a Repleuin property to the Plaintiffe and a stranger, or where there be two Plaintiffes property to one of them a good plea. ibid.

Vide stat. Marlebrige cap.22.

Report, what, and whence deriued. 293.a.¶

C Request.

What shall be a sufficient request by the wife to entitle her to damages in a writ of Dower, and what not. 32.b.¶ vide tit. Dower.

Where an estate is to be made upon request by force of a condition, by whom, when, and where such request ought to be made. 220.a.*.¶ vide tit. Conditions.

Vide tit. Demand.

C Resceit.

The Etymology and signification of the word. 193.b.* 352.b.¶

Where lessee for yeares tenant by stat. merchant, or shall be received in default of him in the reversion or remainder to save their terme, and where not. vide stat. Glocest. cap.11.

Where in default of the husband the wife shall be received to defend her right. vide stat. W.2.cap.3.

Where a feme being received shall plead, and advantage shall be taken against her as a feme sole, & where not. 358.a.†

Where in an action of waste against the husband & wife upon the default of the husband the wife shall be received. 355.a.¶ b.†

where

THE TABLE.

Where hee in the reuerſion ſhall bee receiued vpon the default of tenant for life, albeit the ſtatute ſpeaketh of a remainder. 356.a.*. vide ſtat. W. 2. cap. 3.

¶ Reſcous.

The deſcription and derivation of Reſcous. 160.b.†
Where the Cattell diſtrained goe into the houſe of the owner, the not deliuey of them ſhall be eſteemed in law a Reſcous. 161.a.†
Where the owner may make Reſcous of a diſtreſſe taken without cauſe, and where not. 47.b.†. 160.b.† 161.a.†.*
Where Reſcous ſhall be a diſſeiſin of a rent ſeruiſe, and where not. 160.b.†. 161.a.†
Where the Lord diſtraine his tenant in the high way within his fee, the tenant may make Reſcous. 161.a.†
Where the tenant may make Reſcous vpon a diſtreſſe of the Lord taken out of his fee, and where not. 161.a.†.*
Where the party not guilty may make Reſcous vpon an arreſt of the Sheriffe for felony, and where not. 161.a.*

¶ Reſeruatiō.

The derivation of the word. 142.b.†
What ſhall bee ſaid good wordes of Reſeruatiō. 47.a.†. 144.a.†
The difference between an exception and a reſeruatiō. 47.a.†
Out of what things a rent may be reſerued, and out of what not. vide tit. Rents.
To what perſon the Reſeruatiō ought to bee made, and where it ſhall bee good to a ſtranger to the land, and where not. 47.a.*. 143.b.†. 113.a.† & b.
Where a Reſeruatiō to his heires without any thing to the party himſelfe ſhall bee good, and where not. 69.b.†. 113.b.†. 114.a.†
Reſeruatiō to a man or his heires how it ſhall be conſtrued. 114.a.†
Where a rent reſerued to one Joyntenant ſhall be good alſo to his companion & where not. 47.a.*. 192.a.* 214.a.†. 218.a.*. vide tit. Joyntenants
Where a Rent is reſerued generally to what perſons it ſhall extend. 47.a.*
Where the ſpeciall reſeruatiō of the party ſhall deſtroy the generall intendement of the law. 23.a.*. 47.a.* 305.b.†
What things the Lord may reſerue for rent, and what not. 91.b.*.†. 142.a.*
Upon what eſtate a rent ſeruiſe may be reſerued at this day, and vpon what not. 142.b.†. 143.a.
Where a rent reſerued vpon a bargaine and ſale ſhall be good. 144.a.*
Where a rent may bee reſerued vpon a releaſe, and where not. 193.b.†
Where a reſeruatiō ſhall amount to a grant, and where not. 170.a.†. 143.b.†. 144.a.†. vide tit. Annuity
Where tenant for life and he in the reuerſion ſoyne in a leaſe for life reſeruing a rent, how it ſhall enure. 214.a.*
Where the Lord releaſe to his tenant by fealty and rent ſaving or reſeruing to him his rent, what rent it ſhall be conſtrued. 150.a.†
Reſeruatiō at Michaelmas and our Lady day vpon a leaſe made in February, ſhall bee conſtrued at our Lady day and Mich. 217.b.†

Reſeruatiō of a new ſeruiſe vpon a confirmation or releaſe to the tenant boyde. vide tit. Confirmation.
Where an entry for condition broken cannot bee reſerued to a ſtranger. 214.b.†. vide tit. Conditions.
Vide tit. Rents.

¶ Reſummons.

The nature of ſuch writ, and where it lyeth. 135.b.†
The ſeuerall kindes of reſummons. ibidem.
Where after iudgment that the tenant ſhall goe without day, the plaintiffe may recontinue the cauſe by a reſummons or reattachment, and where not. 135.b.† 363.a.†

¶ Retraxit.

A Retraxit what, and how it differeth from a Nonſuit and Departure. 138.b.†. 139.a.†
The ſeuerall ſorts of Retraxit, and the forme of entering them. 139.a.†

¶ Reue.

The ſignification and derivation of the word. 61.b.†
The office and duty of a Reue. 62.a.†

¶ Reuerſion.

The Etymology of the word. 142.b.*
The deſcription of a reuerſion. 22.b.†
What things incident to a reuerſion, and ſhall paſſe by grant of the reuerſion. vide tit. Appendant.
Where an uſe after diuers particular eſtates is limited to the right heires of the feoffor, it ſhall be ſaid in him as a reuerſion. 22.b.*
Where a man make a gift in taile or leaſe for life the remainder to his right heires it ſhall bee in him as a reuerſion. 22.b.†
Where a feoffment is made to the uſe of the feoffor in taile, and after to the feoffee in fee, the feoffee hath no reuerſion. ibidem.
What reuerſion ſhall be accounted aſſets, and what not. 173.a.†
Where a reuerſion vpon an eſtate taile ſhall be a ſufficient continuance of puiſſty betweene parceners to take aduantage of a warranty or condition in law. 174.b.†
Vide tit. Remainder.

¶ Reuiuer. vide tit. Extinguiſhment.

¶ Renocatiō.

Where a condition or power to renoke uſes ſhall bee good, and what renocatiō ſhall bee good, and what not. vide tit. Uſes.
By what acts a power to renoke uſes ſhall bee extinct and defeated, and by what not. 237.a.*. 265.b.†
Where a power of renocatiō may be appoynted, and where not. 237.a.*
Where the King may renoke his preſentation before induction. vide tit. Prærog.

¶ Right.

The ſignification and extent of the word (Right). 158.b.†. 265.a.†. 345.a.†. b.†
The ſeuerall kindes of right. 266.a.*. 345.b.†
Common right what, and how taken. 192.a.†. 217.b.†

THE TABLE.

Where the law more respecteth a lesse estate by right than a greater by wrong. 41.b.†

A right cannot dye. 179.b.†. vide tit. Releases

The severall natures of writs of right. 158.b.†

Where in such writ the demandant ought to alledge seisin within time of limitation, secus in case of the King. 294.a.†.b.†

The severall times of limitation in a writ of right. 184.b.†. 115.a.†

By what means a future right may be barred, and by what not. 265.a.†.b.†

Where a right shall remaine, notwithstanding a release of actions. vide tit. Releases.

Where a recontinuance of a right of possession out of the hands of him that hath the absolute right shall draw with it the meere right to the land, and where not. 266.a.†. 278.b.†. 179.a.†. 183.b.†

Where in a writ of right the mere right shall be preferred before the right of possession. 179.a.†. b.†. 183.b.†. 184.a.†

Where a writ of right lyeth for a rent 160.a.†

What shall be said a sufficient seisin to maintaine a writ of right, and what not. 280.b.†. 281.a.†. per tot. pag. 193.a.†.

What Corporation may maintaine a writ of right, and what not vide tit. Corporation

Where judgement shall be given in such writ, albeit the grand assise give not their verdict upon the meere right. 295.b.†

The forme of the judgement in a writ of right. ibid.

Within what time claime ought to be made for the avoidance of such judgement. 254.b.†. 162.a.†

Riot.

What number of persons may commit a riot 257.a.†
Vide tit. Forcible entry.

Robberie.

The accepttion and derivation of the word. 282.a.†
What shall be said a good plea in an appeale of robbery vide tit. Appaels.

Rufcaria, quid, 5.a.†

Saliva, quid, and what shall passe in a grant by that name 4.b.†

Scire facias.

Such writ whence so called, & where it lyeth. 190.b.†.
vide stat. W. 2. cap. 45.

A release of actions a good barre in a Scirefacias 190.b.†. 291.a.†.

Where and upon what judgement the tenant having a warranty, and a recovery being had against him shall have a Scirefacias upon assets descended after, and where not 366.a.†

Where in such writ the tenant shall reconer the land lost, and where the assets descended 366.a.†

Where upon eviction of lands &c. in execution, a Scirefacias lyeth to extend other lands &c. and where not. vide stat. 32.H. 8. cap. 5.

Scutagium, quid. 68.b.†. 75.a.†

Seales.

The antiquity of sealing of Charters 7.a.†

When sealing with armes began ibid.

Inheritances passing under the great seale of England shall be descendible according to the common law of England 9.a.†

Under what seale a protection shall be allowed, and under what not. vide tit. Protection

Seisin.

The signification of the word 153.a.†

The severall sorts of seising 29.a.†

Where a seisin of parcell shall be a sufficient seisin in law to have an assise for the whole 153.a.†. 315.a.†

What shall be said a sufficient seisin of a rent to have an assise, & what not 159.b.†. 160.a.†. 314.b.†. 315.a.†

Where seisin of a rent by the Lord before his crossment of the Manor shall not enable him to bring an assise after entry for a condition broken 202.b.†. vide tit. Conditions

To what purposes the seisin of a rent shall be a seisin of the reversion, and to what not 15.a.†

Where seisin of a rent by the hands of one Joyntenant shall be good for all 215.a.†

Where the seisin of homage or fealty shall be a seisin of all other services 68.a.†

What shall be a sufficient seisin in the husband to entitle the wife to Dower. vide tit. Dower.

What shall be a sufficient seisin in the wife to intitle the husband to be tenant by the Curtesie. vide tit. Curtesie of &c.

What seisin shall be sufficient to make a possessio fratris, and what not. vide tit. Possession

What shall be a sufficient seisin by the Lord to best in him the lands &c. of his villeine, and what not. vide tit. Villinage.

What shall be a sufficient seisin by a bastard during his life to barre the mulier after a descent, and what not vide tit. Bastardy.

Vide Stat. 32.H. 8. cap. 2. of limitations concerning the seisin of rents, &c. and what actions and services shall be said within this Statute, and what not.

Selda, quid. 4.b.†

Selio terra, quid et unde. 5.b.†

Sequatur sub suo periculo.

Such writ whence so called, and where it lyeth. 101.b.†

Serieanty.

The description of tenure by grand Serieanty, and why so called 105.b.†

How it differeth from Escuage 105.b.†. 106.a.†. 2.b.†

The speciall properties of this service 105. b.†

The holding by what offices shall be said grand Serieanty 106.a.†.

Where tenure by Escuage shall be grand serieanty, and where not 107.a.†

The reliefe of a tenant by grand serieanty 106.b.†

Where such tenant may make a deputy, and where not 107.a.†

Tenure invenire hominem ad guerram infra 4. maria grand serieanty. ibid.

THE TABLE.

What persons are capable to performe this service in person, and what not. 107. b. per tot pag.
 The incidents and fruits of this service. 108. a.†
 Tenure de petit Sericantp described. 108. a.*
 Such tenure but Socage. ibid.

¶ Services.

Seruitium, quid & quotuplex. 65. a.†
 What said to be forreine service. 68. b. q. 69. b.* 74. b. q.
 What services be incident to other, and shall passe by grant of other. vide tit. Appendant & Fealty.
 Where a Corporall service may be performed by Deputy, and where not. 70. a. b. 83. a.†. 107. a.* b.†.*
 By purchase or descent of part of the tenancy to the Lord where and what services shall be extinct or apportioned, and where and what not. vide tit. Appor-tionment & Extinguishment.
 What Corporall services may become secke, and what not. 151. a.†. q.
 By grant of the services of tenant in talle what shall passe. vide tit. Grantes.
 Where a seisin of one service shall be a seisin of all other services to make an auowry. vide tit. Seisia.
 Vide tit. Fealty, Homage, Knights service, Rents & Tenure.
 Shawe, quid. 4. b. q.

¶ Sheriffe.

The Etymologie of the word. 109. b. q. 168. a.*
 Whence called vicount. 168. a.*
 His office and duty. ibid.
 The antiquity of this office, and how called anciently. 168. a. q.
 How the Sheriffe ought to demean himselfe in execu-tions by Elegit &c. vide tit. Execution & Stat. W. 2. cap. 18
 The derivation of the word (Shyre) 50. a.†. 168. a.*
 From what antiquity this Kingdome divided into Shires. 168. a. q.
 County whence so called 50. a.†
 Simony, how odious in law. 17. b.* 89. a.†. 344. b.*
 vide Stat. 31. Eliz. cap. 6.

¶ Socage.

The Etymon of the word. 86. a.†. b.†
 Tenure in Socage described. 85. b.†
 How such tenants were anciently called. 86. a.†
 What tenure which is not Knights service shall be said a tenure in Socage, and what not. 86. a.*. q. 87. a.
 Where tenure by Ceuage shall be Knights service, and where Socage. vide tit. Escuage.
 The reliefe of a tenant in Socage. vide tit. Reliefe.
 What things incident of common right to such tenure 91. a.†
 What person may be capable of a gardeinship in So-cage, and what not. 88. b.†
 Where a gardein in Socage shall haue a ward by cause of ward. 88. b.†
 Where the next cozen of part of the mother shall be gar-dein in socage before the next of part of the father, & c. conuerso. 22. a.†. 88. a. q.
 Where two are in equal degree of Affinity to the heire, which shall be gardein in Socage. 88. a.*
 Where he shall not be gardein to whom there may be a possibility of descent. 88. b.†.*

The difference between the common and ciuill law in that point. 88. b.*
 Where such gardein cannot forfeit or dispose of his in-terest. 88. b. q. 89. a.†.
 Where hee shall not present to the benefice of the heire. 17. b.* 89. a.†
 What age the heire shall haue an account against gardein in Socage. 89. a.†. vide Stat. Marlebr. ca. 17.
 For what things he shall be accomptable. 88. a. 89. b.*
 What allowances he ought to haue vpon his accompt. 89. a.*
 Where vpon such accompt no Capias lyeth against the Gardein. 89. a.*
 Where a stranger shall be charged as Gardein in Socage. 89. b. q.
 Where the Gardein occupying after the heire accomplish his age of 14. shall be charged in an accompt as bay-liffe. 90. a.*
 Sokemans; & Sokmanni qui. 5. b.* 86. a.†
 Solinum, & solinus terræ quid. 5. a. q.

¶ Summons & Seuerance.

Summons what and whence deriued. 158. b.*
 The seuerall kindes of summons, and by what per-sons it ought to be made. ibid.
 Seuerance what, and the diuers sorts of seuerance. 139. b.†
 Where in a detinue of Charters, Summons and Se-uerance lyeth. vide tit. Detinue.
 Stadium terræ quid. 5. b.†
 Staguum, quid, and what shall passe by that name 5. a. q.
 Staulawe, quid. 4. b. q.

¶ Statutes.

¶ Magna Charta edit. Anno 9. Regis H. 3.

The diuers appellations in law of this Statute. 81. a.†.*
 The seuerall times it hath beene confirmed. 81. a. q.
 No other but a Confirmation of the common law. 81. a.*. 115. b.*
 Iudgement of Statute against this Charter voyde. 81. a. q.
 Why said to be made 20. H. 3. when in truth it was, 9. H. 3. 43. a. q.
 Magna Charta cap. 1. Of Reliefes. 76. a.*. q. 83. b.†. 2. 106. a. q.
 Magna Char. cap. 4. Of Waste. 53. b.*
 Magna Char. cap. 7. Of Quarentines. 32. b.*
 Magna Char. cap. 11. Of Common pleas. 71. b.*
 Magna Char. cap. 20. Of Castlegard. 70. a.*
 Magna Char. cap. 28. Of wager of law. Where said to be Balinus within this Stat. 168. b.†.*
 Magna Char. cap. 32. Of alienation of part of the tenants cle. 43. a.*
 Magna Char. cap. 36. Of Mortmaine. 2. b.*

¶ Merton, edit. 20. Regis H. 3.

Merton cap. 1. Of Dower. 32. b.*
 Merton cap. 3. Of Reddification. 154. a. & b.
 Merton cap. 5. Of usurie against an Infant. 246. b.*
Merton

THE TABLE.

Merton cap. 6. *Of Attards.* 76. a. q. 80. a. 81. a.
Merton cap. 8. *Of Limitation.* 114. b. q. 115. a. f.

¶ Marlebrige edit. 52. Regis H. 3.

Marlebr. cap. 17. *Of Attards.* What shall be said Le-
gitima xtas within this Stat. for the heire to
haue an account against Gardin in Storage. 89. a. f.
Marlebr. cap. 22. *Of Repleums.* 145. b. f.
Marlebr. cap. vlt. *Which giueth a Writ of Entry in the*
post 238. b. q. 239. a. f.

¶ Westm. 1. edit. anno 3. Regis E. 1.

Westm. 1. cap. 13. *Of Rapes.* 123. b. q.
Westm. 1. c. 21. *Of Waste by Gardens.* 53. b. f.
Westm. 1. cap. 26. *Of Extortion.* 63. b. f.
Westm. 1. cap. 36. *Of Ayde pur file marier & fair fits*
Chivaler. 162. b. f.
Westm. 1. cap. 38. *Of Limitation.* 114. b. q. 115. a. f.
Westm. 1. cap. 40. *Of Counterplea of Voucher.* 385. a.
q. b. f.

¶ Gloucester edit. anno 6. Reg. E. 1.

Glocest. cap. 1. *Of Damages.* 359. b. q. 360. a. f.
Glocest. c. 2. *Of Collateral Warranties, and the ex-*
position of the luerall parts of this Stat. 365. a. q. b.
f. 366. a. 381. a. q. & b. 382. a. & b. 383. a. & b. f.
Glocest. cap. 5. *Of Waste.* 53. b. 54. b. 200. b. f. 247. b. f.
355. b. f. q.
Glocest. c. 6. *Of Mordancester given to the heires of se-*
uerall degrees from the common Ancestor. 164. a. q.
Glocest. cap. 11. *Of Rescise of tenant for years, &c.*
and its exposition, and to what persons it extendeth.
46. a. f. vide Stat. 21. H. 8. cap. 15.

¶ De Religiosis edit. anno 7. Regis E. 1.

De Rel. cap. 1. *Of Hospitalline.* 2. b. f.

¶ Acton Burnel edit. anno 11. E. 1.

Acton Bur. cap. 1. *Of Recognizance.* 289. b. f.

¶ Westm. 2. anno 13. Reg. E. 1.

Westm. 2. cap. 1. *De donis Conditionalibus, and*
what alienations are restrained by this Sta-
tute, and what not. 18. b. q. 19. a. 24. a. q. 223. b. q. 224.
a. f. 262. a. q. 317. b. f. f.
The occasion of making this Statute, and the com-
mendation of the makers thereof. 19. a. f. 392. b. f.
Westm. 2. c. 3. *Of Cui in vita, and the Rescise of Femis.*
280. a. 352. b. q. 353. a. f. 355. a. q. b. f. 356. a. f.
Westm. 2. c. 4. *Which giueth a Quod ei de forceat, and the*
exposition of it, and to what persons and actions it
extendeth. 331. b. f. 354. b. q. 355. a. & b. 356. a. f.
Westm. 2. cap. 5. *Of Quare Imp. and Dancin present-*
ment. 344. b. f.
Westm. 2. c. 9. *Of Forindger of Welnes, & to what per-*
sons this Stat. extendeth, & to what not. 100. a. q. b. f.
Westm. 2. c. 12. *Of Forindgers and Account.* 89. a. f. 295. a. q.
Westm. 2. cap. 17. *Of Appeals.* 139. b. f. 289. a. q.
Westm. 2. cap. 18. *Of Elegit and Executions, and how*
the Wyerite ought to demesne himselfe therein. 289.
b. f. f.

Westm. 2. cap. 21. *Of Cessavit.* 154. a. f.

Westm. 2. cap. 23. *Of Waste by Forindgers and Te-*
nants in common. 100. b. f.

Westm. 2. cap. 24. *Of a Certis of entry in Consimili casu.*
54. b. f.

Westm. 2. c. 26. *Of double Damages in a Reddissim.*
154. a. f.

Westm. 1. cap. 38. *Of Jurors.* 158. a. f.

Westm. 2. cap. 39. *Of Routhment of Attard.* 136. b. q.

Westm. 2. cap. 45. *Of Execution by Scire facias after*
the peare. 291. a. f.

¶ De Mercatoribus edit. anno 13. Reg. E. 1.

De Mercat. c. 1. *Of Recognizance and the exposition*
of the parts of this Statute. 289. b. f. 290. a. f. q.
Anno 18. E. 1. *Quia emptores terrarum.* 43. b. f. 98. b.
143. a. f.
Anno 28. E. 1. *Artic. super Chart. cap. 9. Of Jurors.*
158. a. f.

¶ Statut. edit. tempore Regis E. 3.

Anno 1. E. 3. cap. 12. *Of Alienations without li-*
cence. 43. b. f.
Anno 25. E. 3. cap. 19. *Of Hypothecations, quia indebit.*
131. b. f.
Anno 31. E. 3. cap. 11. *Of Administrators.* 133. b. f.
Anno 34. E. 3. cap. 15. *Of Alienations without li-*
cence. 43. b. f.
Anno 34. E. 3. cap. 16. *Of Non-claime.* 262. a. f.
Anno 36. E. 3. cap. 15. *Of Counts not abating for want*
of foins. 304. b. f. vide tit. Pleadings.
Anno 38. E. 3. c. 4. *Of Obligations in the third person*
made void, and to what bonds confirmed to extend,
and to what not. 229. b. q. 230. a. f.

¶ Statut. edit. temp. Reg. R. 2.

Anno 1. R. 2. cap. 9. *Of Feoffments for maintenance.*
369. a. f.
Anno 2. R. 2. cap. 10. *Of Wills in Confinio Co-*
mitatus. 154. a. f.
Anno 9. R. 2. cap. 2. *Of Willeims.* 124. b. q. 125. a.
Anno 12. R. 2. cap. 2. *Of placing Officers of Justice.*
134. a. q.
Anno 13. R. 2. cap. 16. *Of Hypothecations.* 131. b. f.
Anno 16. R. 2. cap. 5. *Of Praemunire.* 130. a. f.

¶ Stat. edit. temp. Regis H. 4.

Anno 1. H. 4. cap. 6. *Concerning grants by the*
king, and what persons are restrained by this
Stat. and what not. 133. a. q.
Anno 2. H. 4. cap. 7. *Of Rents.* 139. b. f.
Anno 4. H. 4. cap. 17. *Of Age to enter into Religion.*
137. a. f.

¶ Stat. edit. temp. Reg. H. 5.

Anno 2. H. 5. cap. 3. *Of Jurors, and how accom-*
moded by equitie. 272. a. f. q. b. f.

¶ Stat. edit. temp. Regis H. 6.

Anno 3. H. 6. cap. 9. *Of forcible entry.* 257. b. f.

H

¶ Stat.

THE TABLE.

Stat. edit. temp. Reg. H. 7.

A Nno 4. H. 7. cap. 17. Of the wardship of the heire of Cestuy que vie. 84. b. q.
 Anno 4. H. 7. cap. 24. Of fines. 262. a. f. 326. a. *. 372. a. q. b. f.
 Anno 11. H. 7. cap. 20. Of Discontinuance of womens Joyntures, and what shall be said an alienation of the wife within this Statute, and what not. 326. b. *. 365. b. *. 366. a. f. 381. a. f.
 Anno 19. H. 7. cap. 15. Of Uses. 91. a. *. 117. a. q.

Stat. edit. temp. Regis H. 8.

A Nno 7. H. 8. cap. 4. Of Juorics by Recoveries. 104. b. *.
 An. 21. H. 8. c. 4. Of sale of lands by Executors. 113. a. *.
 Anno 21. H. 8. cap. 15. Of falsifying Recoveries by Lessees for yeares, and of Juorics by the Recoverers. 46. a. *. 104. b. *. q.
 Anno 21. H. 8. ca. 19. Of Juorics, and the exposition of the severall parts of the Statute. 268. b. f. *. 312. a. f.
 Anno 23. H. 8. cap. 3. Of Attaints. 294. b. *. q.
 Anno 23. H. 8. cap. 5. Of giving the speciall matter in Evidence by any Officer authorised by the Commission of Sewers. 283. a. q.
 Anno 23. H. 8. cap. 6. Of Recognizance and Stat. Staple, and the exposition of the parts of this Statute. 289. b. *. 290. a. *. vide Stat. 32. H. 8. cap. 5.
 Anno 26. H. 8. cap. 13. Of forfeiture of lands for Treason. 372. b. f. 392. b. *.
 Anno 27. H. 8. cap. 10. Of Uses. 187. b. *. 237. a. *. 272. a. f. 287. a. *.
 Anno 27. H. 8. cap. cod. Of womens Joyntures, and what shall be said a good Joynture within this Stat. and what not. 36. b. per tot. pag. vide tit. Dower.
 An. 28. H. 8. c. 15. Of trial before Commissioners for Pyrracie, Robbery, &c. upon the Sea. 391. a. *. q.
 An. 32. H. 8. c. 1. & 34. H. 8. c. 5. Of Wills & Wardships, and the exposition of the severall parts of these Statutes. 76. a. q. 78. a. per tot. pag. b. f. 111. b. per tot. pag.
 Anno 32. H. 8. cap. 2. Of limitations, and what actions and services shall be said within this Statute, and what not. 115. a. f.
 Anno 32. H. 8. cap. 5. Of Extents and Execution, and the exposition of the severall parts of this Statute. 289. b. *. q. b. f. *.
 Anno 32. H. 8. cap. 7. Of Tithes, and the Remedy for them. 159. a. f. *.
 Anno 32. H. 8. cap. 9. Of maintenance. 369. a. *.
 What shall be said a pretended right, or title within this Statute, and what not. 369. a. *.
 What persons may buy or sell a pretended right or title within this Statute, and what not. 369. a. q. b. f.
 Of what estate such pretended right may be. 369. a. q. b. f.
 By what way or meane such person may gaine such pretended right or title, and by what not. 369. b. *.
 Anno 32. H. 8. cap. 28. Of Leases by tenants in tail, husband and wife, and Spirituall Corporations, and what things requisite to the perfection of such Leases, and what not. 44. a. & b. 333. a. *.
 Anno 32. H. 8. cap. cod. Of discontinuance of h. & i. i. i.

estate by the husband, and the exposition of the severall clauses in this branch of the Statute. 326. a. per tot. pag.
 Anno 32. H. 8. cap. 31. Of recoveries suffered by tenants for life. 362. a. f. vide Stat. 14. Eliz. cap. 8.
 Anno 32. H. 8. cap. 32. Of Partition between Joyntnants & tenants in Common, & the exposition of the parts of this Stat. 169. a. *. 175. a. q. b. f. 187. a. *.
 An. 32. H. 8. c. 33. Of discent which take awayenture, and the exposition of the severall parts of this Statute. 238. a. *. q. 256. a. *. vide tit. Entry congeable.
 Anno 32. H. 8. cap. 34. Of Conditions, and the exposition of the severall parts of this Statute, and what person shall take advantage of a Condition within this Statute, and what not. 215. a. b. f.
 Anno 32. H. 8. cap. 36. Of fines. 372. b. q. vide Stat. 4. H. 7. cap. 24.
 Anno 32. H. 8. cap. 37. Of Remedy for the arrearages of rents, and the exposition of all the parts of this Statute. 162. a. q. & b. per tot. pag. 351. b. f.
 Anno 32. H. 8. cap. 38. Of Mariages. 135. a. *.
 Anno 32. H. 8. cap. 46. & 33. H. 8. cap. 21. Concerning the creation of the Court of Wards, 77. a. q.
 Anno 34. H. 8. cap. 5. Of Wills and Wards, vide Stat. 32. H. 8. cap. 1.
 Anno 34. H. 8. cap. 20. Of Recoveries against tenant in tail, the reversion or remainder in the King, and the exposition of the severall parts of this Statute. 335. a. *. 372. b. *. q. 373. a. f.
 Anno 35. H. 8. cap. 2. Of Trial of treason committed out of the Realme. 261. b. *.

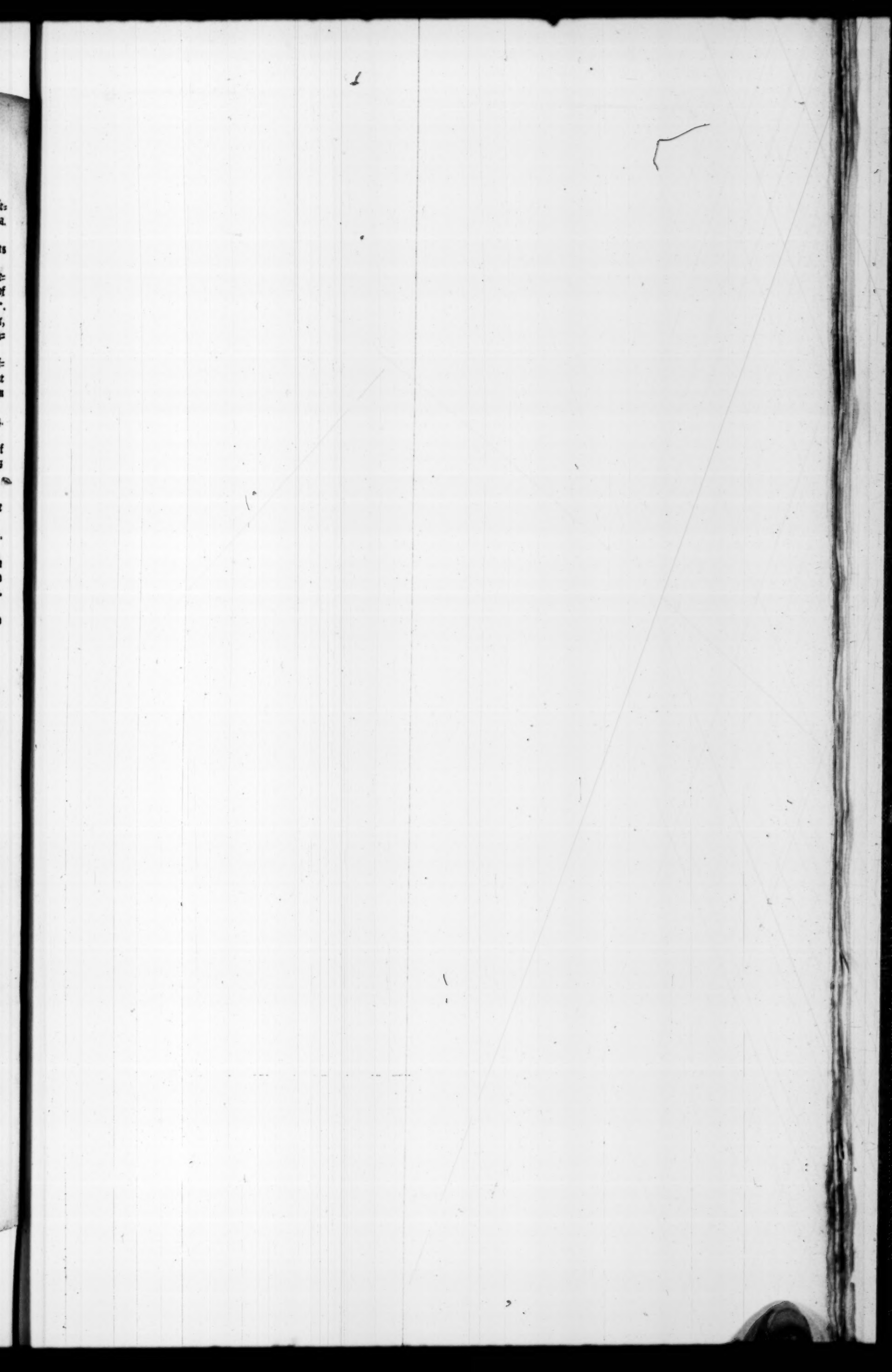
Stat. edit. temp. Regis E. 6.

A Nno 2. E. 6. cap. 6. Of Remedies for substruction of pzediall Tithes. 159. a. *.
 Anno 2. E. 6. cap. 8. Concerning the finding of Offices, and the severall benefits arising by the same Statute. 77. b. per tot. pag. 243. a. *.
 Anno 3. & 4. E. 6. cap. 4. Of pleading a Constat or Inspecimus of the Kings Letters Patents. 225. b. *. vide Stat. 13. Eliz. cap. 6.

Stat. edit. temp. Reg. Eliz.

A Nno 13. Eliz. cap. 6. Of pleading a Constat or Inspecimus of the Kings Letters Patents. 225. b. *. vide Stat. 2. & 4. E. 6. cap. 4.
 Anno 13. Eliz. cap. 10. Of Leases by Ecclesiasticall Corporations, and the exposition of the parts of this Statute. 44. a. & b. vide Stat. 32. H. 8. cap. 28.
 An. 13. Eliz. c. 15. Against fraudulent conveyances, &c. and how it shall be extended by equitie. 76. a. q. 190. b. f.
 Anno 14. Eliz. cap. 8. Of scined recoveries suffered by tenant for life. 280. b. *. 356. a. q. 362. a. f. *.
 Anno 18. Eliz. cap. 10. Of Leases by Spirituall persons. 44. a. & b. vide Stat. 32. H. 8. cap. 28. & 13. Eliz. cap. 10.
 Anno 27. Eliz. cap. 4. Of fraudulent Conveyances, &c. and who shall be said a Purchaser within this Statute, and who not. 3. b. q. 190. b. f.
 Anno 27. Eliz. cap. 6. Of Jurores. 272. b. *.
 Anno 31. Eliz. cap. 6. Of Simony, and the exposition of it. 120. a. *.

Stat.



THE TABLE.

Stat. edit. temp. Regis Iacobi.

A Nho 1. lac cap. 3. Of estates made to the King by
Bishops. 14. a. 1. vide Stat. 13. Eliz. cap. 10. & 18.
Eliz. cap. 10.

Anno 7. lac. cap. 1. Of giving a special matter in evi-
dence by the kings officers. 183. a. *. vide Stat. 13. H.
8. cap. 5.

Concerning Statutes in generall.

R W'os observable in the construction of Statutes.
81. a. 9. b. 1. *

The pream. is a good meane to finde the meaning of a
Stat. 79. a. *

The equitie of a Sta. ute. What. 24. b. 1.

Where cases with in the same mischiefe. shall be taken
with in the same remedie of a Statute. 76. a. 9. 77. b.
1. 290. b. 1. 365. b. 1. *

Where a penall Statute shall be taken by equitie, and
where not. 46. b. 1. 144. a. *. 288. a. *. 768. b. 1.

What shall be said a Statute of Act of Parliament,
where the King only is mentioned, and what not.
98. a. 9. b. 1.

Where an Act of Parliament shall binde the King
without being named, and where not. vide tit. Pre-
rogative.

Where the Statute Law and Common Law meet,
which shall be preferred. 49. a. 1.

Where a Statute shall be extended by equitie to other
persons than are named therein. 290. a. 1.

Where a Statute speaking of a Reversion, shall ex-
tend to a Remainder, Et c. converso. 280. b. *. 356. a. *

Where a Statute shall extend by equitie to other ac-
tions than are mentioned. 54. b. 1. 365. b. 1.

Where a Statute shall extend by construction to an-
other manner of title or conveyance, than is mentio-
ned. 326. a. 365. b. 1. *

Where the generality of the words of a Statute shall be
restrained by equitie, and construction made against
the letter. 272. a. *. b. 1. 290. a. 1. *. 360. a. 1. 365. b. 9. 366.
a. 1. 381. b. 1. *

Where the recital of a Statute in other words shall
be good, and where not. 98. b. 1. *

Where a Custome or Prescription may be alleged a-
gainst a Statute, and where not. vide tit. of Pre-
scription.

Where the grant of the King shall be good against a
Statute, with the clause of Non obstante, and where
not, and where it shall be good without such clause.
vide tit. Prerogative.

Statute Merchant and Staple. vide tit. Exe-
cution, Stat. Acton Burnel. Stat. de Mercatoribus, &
12. H. 8. cap. 5.

Stethe seu Stede quid. 4. b.

Steward.

The Etymologie and signification of the word
(Seneſchall.) 61. a. 1. b. 1.

The office and dutie of a Steward of a Manor.
61. b. 1.

The retainer of a Steward of a Court good without
Deed. ibidem.

In what Courts the Steward is Judge, and in what
not. 8. a. *. vide tit. Courts.

Stowe quid. 4. b. 9.

Surrender.

The description of a Surrender. 337. b. 9.

The severall kindes of Surrenders. 218. a. 1.

Where and how a future interest may be surrendered.
318. a. *

Where and of what things a Surrender shall be good
without Deed, and where and of what not. 218. a. *. 9.

Where the acceptance of a void estate shall be a Sur-
render. 218. b. 1.

Where the feoffment of a particular tenant to him in
the Reversion or Remainder shall amount to a Sur-
render. 42. a. 1. 252. a. 1. *

Where tenant for life and he in the Reversion joine in
a feoffment by paroll, this shall be a Surrender of the
tenant, and the feoffment of him in the Reversion.
202. b. 9.

Where tenant for life make a lease for his owne life to
his Lessee, the remainder to his Lessee and a stran-
ger in fee, this shall be a Surrender for one mortie,
and for feiture for the other. 215. a. *

Where and to what respects a particular estate after
Surrender shall be said to have continuance, and
where, and to what not. 338. a. 9. b. 1. *

Where the acceptance of a Surrender shall dispence
with waif committed. vide tit. Waif.

Where a Surrender to one Joyntenant shall enure to
both. 192. a. 9. 214. a. 1.

Where a Surrender upon condition shall be good. 218. b. 1. *

For Surrender of Copholds. vide tit. Copihold.

Where a freehold and inheritance may be conveyed by
Surrender in Court. 59. b. 1.

Suspence.

The signification and derivation of the word.
313. a. 1.

Where a Seigniorie or rent service may be
suspended in part, and in esse for part, and where
not. 148. b. 1.

To what purposes a seigniorie suspended in part of the
estate, shall be said to continue, & to what not. 314. a. 1.

Where a thing in Suspence in the Ancestors shall take
effect by descent in his heires. 313. a. 9. b. 1. vide tit.
Descent.

Where a thing in Suspence may be granted over, and
where not. vide tit. Grants.

Where the husband shall be tenant by the courtesie of a
thing in Suspence, and where not. vide tit. Courte-
sie of, &c.

Where the fruits of Knights service suspended the ten-
antic being in a Corporation, shall be retained as
game in the hands of a naturall person. vide tit.
Knights service.

Where a Warrantie in Suspence shall hinder a Re-
mitter. vide tit. Warrantie.

Where the Debtor make the Debtor his Executor, the
debt is in Suspence. 264. b. 9.

Where by the intermarriage of a feme Executrix with
the Debtor, the debt shall be in Suspence. ibidem.

Vide tit. Extinguishment.

THE TABLE.

¶ Taile.

The Etymologie and derivation of the word (Taile.) 18. b. q. 22. a. f.

The division of estates Taile. 19. b. *

The description of a tenant in generall Taile. 19. b. q.

The description of a tenant in speciall Taile. 20. b. q.

What things may be entailed, and what not. 19. b. q.

10. a. f. q. 392. b. q.

Where an estate Taile may bee created without the word (Heires.) 20. b. f. vide tit. Heires.

Where it may be created without the word (Body.) 20. b. f.

Where without the word (Engendred.) 20. b. *

What things incident to an estate Taile. 22. a. f.

Where by a gift in Taile a reversion is settled in the Donor. 21. a. q. b. f.

Where the will of the Donor in estates Tailles shall be observed, and where not. 20. b. f. 21. a. f. 24. b. q.

Where a man shall inherit Per formam doni, which is not issue of the body of the Donor. 20. b. *. 26. b. q.

210. a. *

The tenure betwene such Donor and Donee, and where the tenant shall hold as his Donor hold over, and where not. 23. a. *

A gift to a man and a woman not married, or where one or both are severally married, and to the heires of their bodies a good Taile. 20. b. q. 25. b. q.

Where a man may convey an estate to himselfe in Taile. 22. b. q.

A gift to a woman and two men, and the heires of their bodies, how it shall enure. 25. b. q. 184. a. f.

A gift to two husbands and their wives, and the heires of their bodies, how it shall enure. 25. b. q.

A gift to one and his heires, to have to him, and the heires of his body, Et de conuerso, what estate. 21. a. f.

A gift to a man and the heire of his body, Et vii hæredi ipsius hæredis, a good Taile. 22. a. *

Where the issue male inheritable per formam doni, ought to convey himselfe by males, and the female by females. 25. a. *. q. 377. a. f. *

Where upon a gift the husband shall take in speciall Taile, and the wife nothing, or but for life, Et de conuerso, and where construction shall be made according to the inclination of the words (heires.) 26. a. per tot. pag.

A gift to the husband and wife, and the heires of the body of the survivor, what estate, and when said to best. 26. a. q.

A gift to a man and his heires of the body of such a feme, a good Taile, and they shall be intended to be gotten by the Donor. 26. b. f.

A gift to a man and the heires of the body of his father, a good Taile, secus of a gift to him and his heires of the body, &c. 26. b. *. 27. a. f.

A gift to a man and his heires males, or females, a fee simple, secus of a devise. 27. a. q. vide tit. Devise.

A gift to one and the heires males of his body, with condition to reuert if he die without heires females of his body, a void condition. 164. a. *

A gift to a man, to have to him and the heires males of his body, and to him and the heires females of his body, how it shall be construed. 377. a. q.

Where and what Leases by tenant in Taile shall binde his issue at this day, and where and what not. 44. a. b. vide Stat. 32. H. 8. cap. 18.

Where a charge in fee by tenant in Taile upon the land, shall binde his issue, and where not. 34. b. f.

A gift in Taile with condition to alien for the benefite of the issues, a good condition. vide tit. Conditions.

What actions in the realtie tenant in Taile may have, and what not. 326. b. q.

Where tenant in Taile shall be compelled to attorne, and where not. vide tit. Attornment, & Quod iura clamat.

What act or conveyance was a barre to an estate Taile at the Common Law, and what at this day. 372. a. q. b. f. vide Stat. 4. H. 7. cap. 24. & 32. H. 8. cap. 36.

Where a Warrantie shall be a barre to an estate Taile, and where not. vide tit. Warrantie.

Where an estate Taile may be barred at this day, notwithstanding a reversion or remainder in the King, and where not. vide Stat. 34. H. 8. cap. 20.

A recovery in a writ of right or cessavit, no barre. 373. a. *

A release by tenant in Taile, no barre to his issue of a Warrantie intailed, attaint, or writ of Error. 20. a. q. 392. b. q. 393. a. f.

Where lands in Taile shall be forfeited for treason, secus in a Præmunire. vide Stat. 26. H. 8. cap. 13. & tit. Præmunire.

Where upon a recovery against tenant in Taile, Execution shall be sued against his issue, and where not. vide tit. Recovery.

What act, &c. shall be a discontinuance of an estate Taile, and what not. vide at large in tit. Discontinuance & Entry congeable.

¶ Taile after possibilitie of issue extinct.

The description of a tenant in Taile after possibilitie, and why so called. 27. b. *. 28. a. f.

The privileges which such tenant hath about those of a Lessee for life. 27. b. q. 28. b. q. 318. a. q.

The qualities of his estate agreeing with those of a Lessee for life. 28. a. f.

Where his Assignee shall not have those privileges. 28. a. *. 316. a. q.

By what means such estate may be created and altered, and by what not. 28. a. *. q.

What persons may bee tenants after possibilitie, and what not. 28. b. *

¶ Taini & Tainland quid. 5. b. *. 86. a. f.

¶ Tallage.

What persons are freed by Law from Tallage. 31. a. *. 75. a. *. q.

¶ Tenant at will, and sufferance.

The description of a tenant at will. 55. a. f.

What shall be said a determination or countermand of the will of the Lessor, and what not. 55. b. q. 57. b. f.

What shall bee said a determination in Law of the will

THE TABLE.

Will of the Lessee, and what not. 55. b. q. 57. a. q. q.
What profit such Lessee shall have which come by his
own maintenance after the Will determined, and what
not. 55. b. f. 56. a. q.

Where he shall have the coze, and where not. 55. a. q.
b. f. q.

The remedie which he hath to come by the coze, or o-
ther goods after the Will determined. 55. a. q. 56.
a. f.

Where a tenant at Will shall be punished for waste,
and where not 57. a. f. q.

What remedie the Lessor hath for a rent reserved upon
a Lease at Will 57. b. f.

The difference betweene a Tenant at Will by the Com-
mon Law, and by the Custome. 62. b. f. q. 63. a. f. q.
93. b. f.

Who properly said to be a Tenant at sufferance. 57. b.
q. 271. a. f.

Where the Term continuing in possession after his
estate ended, shall be a Tenant at sufferance, or a
Disseisor at the election of his Lessor 57. b. q.

The difference betweene a Tenant at Will and at suf-
ferance. ibid. m.

Where a Gardener in Chislarie holding over his estate
shall be an at a top. 271. a. q.

A release to a Tenant at sufferance void. vide tit. Re-
leases.

Tenants in Common.

Tenantie in Common described, and whence so
called. 188. b.

Where a gift to two in their politike capacities,
or to one in his politike, and another in his natu-
rall capacities, shall enure to them in Common. 189.
b. 190. a.

Where a man may be Tenant in Common with him-
self, and where with himselfe and another. 190. a. q.
193. b. f.

Where a Verdict findes that a man hath Duas partes
manerii in tres diuisiones, this shall not be intended in
Common, secus. were it diuidentas. 90. b. q.

Where Tenants in Common may be by prescription.
195. a. q. b. f.

Where and in what actions Tenants in Common
shall toyne, and where and in what they ought to
seuer. 195. b. q. 196. a. f. 197. a. b. 198. a. b.

Where in an action by two Tenants in Common the
release of one to the defendant shall goe in benefit to
his companion. 197. b. q.

Where a toyne action betweene Tenants in Common
shall surtinue, and where not 198. a. f. q.

Where in a Quare Impedit by two Tenants in Com-
mon, the death of one shall not abate the Writ. vide
tit. Quare Imp.

Where Tenants in Common may make partition, and
what partition betweene them shall be good, and
what not. 98. b. q. vide Stat. 22. H. 8. cap. 32.

Where Tenants in Common may be of Chattels. 198.
a. q. b. q. 199. a.

Where and what actions one Tenant in Common
may haue against his Companion, and where and
what not. 199. b. 200. a. & b.

Where one Tenant in Common shall haue an account
against his Companion, and where not. vide tit.
Accompt.

Where one Tenant in Common shall haue an action of
Waste against his Companion, and where not. vide
tit. Waste, & Stat. West. 2. cap. 23.

Where two Tenants in Common toyne in the grant
of a Rent, how it shall be construed. vide tit. Grants.
Vide tit. Ioyntenants.

Tender and Refusal.

The signification of the word (Tender.) 211.
a. q.

Where upon Tender of money, &c. a Refusal by
the party shall be a perpetuall barre to him for the
same money, and where not. 207. a. per tot. pag. 209.
a. q. b. f.

Where a Tender and Refusal without Vncore prist
shall be a good plea in debt upon an Obligation, and
where not. 207. a. q.

Where a Tender of money in bags without shewing
or telling shall be sufficient. 208. a. f.

Where a Tender and Refusal shall giue a third person
a title of entry of forfeiture, and where not. 209.
a. f. q.

When no place is expressed in the Condition for pay-
ment of money, or performance of other act, where
Tender and performance ought to be made. 210. a. q.
b. 211. a. f. b. f. 213. b. q. vide tit. Mortgage.

Notice not sufficient to cause the Lord to change his
Towary without Tender of the averages. vide tit.
Auowry.

Where after Tender and Refusal, the Lord shall not
distraine his tenant for homage until requere. vide
tit. Homage.

Tender of Marriage. vide tit. Marriage.

Tenellare seu tanellare quid. 5. a. q.

Tenure.

The severall acceptions in Law of the word (Te-
nere) 1. a. f.

By a grant of all tenements what shall passe. 6. a. f. 19.
b. q. 154. a. q.

Where the tenant might alien parcell of his tenancie
before the Statute of Quia empt. terrarum, and where
not. 43. a. q. vide Stat. Mag. Chart. cap. 32.

The diuision of Tenures. 95. a. q.

The Tenure betweene the Donor and Donee in talle,
since the Statute of Westm. 2. and how construed.
23. a. 143. a. f.

Where the speciall reservation of the party shall ex-
clude the Tenure created by the Law. vide tit. Re-
seruation.

What said to be a Tenure in Capite, and whence so
called 108. a. q.

Where a Tenure may be of the King as of his person,
and no Tenure in Capite. 108. a. q.

Tenure by Coyuage, what. 106. b. q.

Tenure to be Vantarius regis donec vsus fuerit pari
solutarum pretii 44. 69. b. q.

Tenure to be a Hangman. 86. a. q.

For other tenures see their pecular titles.

THE TABLE.

Testament.

The Etymologie of the word. 322. b. f.
 Testamentum quid & quatuorplex. 111. a. f.
 The favourable exposition of Testaments. 112. a. f.
 Where lands shall passe by Will muncipative, and
 where not. 111. a. f.
 Where a Warrantie may be created by a Will, and
 where not. 386. a. f.
 At what age an Infant may make a Will, and at
 what not. 89. b. f.
 Where an Executor may release an action before pro-
 bate of the Testament. vide tit. Executors.
 Vide tit. Deuise.

Testimonies.

What person capable to be a Witnesse, and what
 not. 8. a. f. b. f.
 Where the witnesses shall be ioynd to the Enquest,
 for the trial of a Deed. 6. b. f.
 Where a Witnesse may be challenged, and where not.
 vide tit. Challenge.
 Where a man may be challenged to be a Witnesse, that
 cannot be challenged to be a Juror, & contra. vide
 tit. Challenge, & Juror.
 In what cases a woman admitted to be a Witnesse,
 and in what not. 6. b. f. 25. a. f.
 Where the partie to the usurious contract shall not be
 a Witnesse in an Information against an Usurer.
 6. b. f.

Tillage.

The Commendation of Agriculture, and how re-
 spected in Law. 85. b. f. f.
 How husbandmen anciently were called. 5. b. f.
 The inconueniences which come to the Common-
 wealth by conuerting tillage into pasture. 85. b. f.

Time.

What said to be Time of limitation, and the seue-
 rall sorts of it to seuerall purposes. 114. b. f.
 115. a. f.
 The Time of limitation in actions anciently, and at
 this day. 115. a. f. vide Stat. Merton, cap. 8. Westm. 1.
 cap. 38. & 32. H. 8. cap. 2.
 What said to be Time of memory. 113. b. 114. a.
 115. a. f.
 Where and to what purposes the Law hath limited a
 yeare and a day to be a legall, and conuenient Time.
 254. b. f.
 Retainer of a seruant generally, for what Time it shall
 be construed. 42. b. f.
 Where no Time is limited for the performance of a
 condition, within what Time it ought to be perfor-
 med, and what shall be said a conuenient Time. vide
 tit. Condition.
 What Time sufficient to gaine a name by reputation,
 and what not. 3. b. f.
 Vide tit. Day.

Tithes.

How they became Tempozall inheritances and the
 seuerall remedies for them at this day in the
 Tempozall Courts. 159. a. f. vide Stat. 32. H. 8. cap.
 7. & 2. E. 6. cap. 6.

Title.

The derivation and description of a Title. 345.
 b. f.
 The generallie of the word, and how every right
 is a Title, but not contra. 345. b. f. 347. b. f. vide tit.
 Right.
 Where by the release of a right, a Title is released, Et
 sic e conuerso. 345. b. f.

Trauers.

Where the partie grieved shall haue a Trauers
 to an Office found, and where not. vide tit.
 Office. vide Stat. 2. E. 6. cap. 8.
 Where a Trauers shall be admitted vpon a Trauers,
 and where not. 282. b. f.
 Vide tit. Issue, & Pleadings.

Treason.

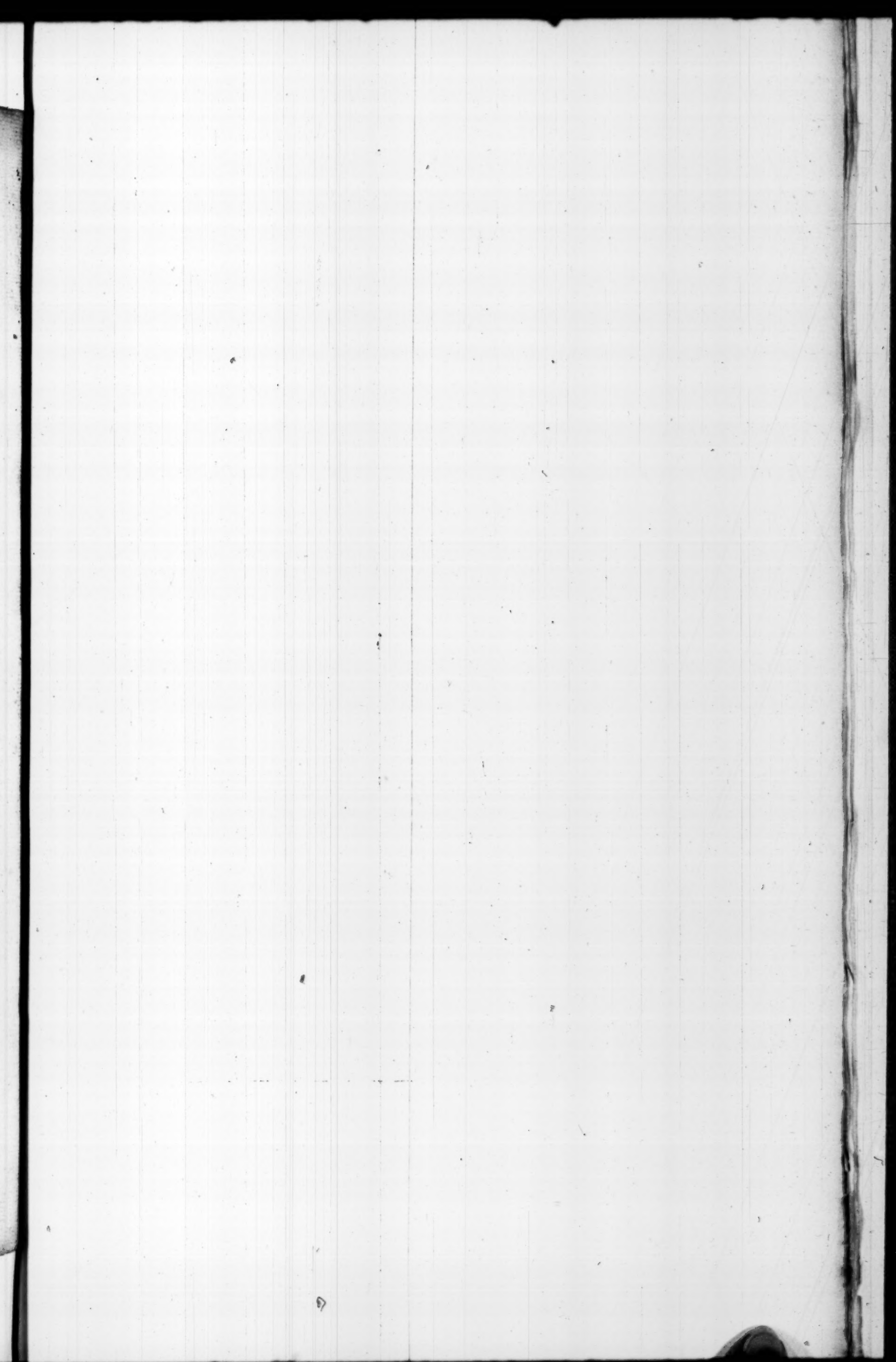
What lands forfeitable for Treason, and what
 not. vide Stat. 26. H. 8. cap. 13.
 Treason out of the Realme, how triable. vid. tit. Trial,
 & Stat. 35. H. 8. cap. 2.
 Where the partie arraigned for Treason stand mutt.
 he shall haue iudgement by attainder as if he were
 convicted. 391. a. f.
 An intent to murder the Quene Treason. 133. b. f.
 Vide tit. Attainder & Felony.

Trespasse.

Transgressio quid, & vnde. 57. a. f.
 Trespasse, quare consanguineum & hereditariu,
 by whom it lies, and against whom, and against
 whom not. 84. a. f.
 Where it lieth by the Copholder against his Lord. 60.
 b. f. 61. a. f.
 Where the Abbot and Monke shall haue a Trespasse
 for beating the Monke. 132. b. f.
 Where the Lessee shall haue Trespasse against his
 Lessee at will, or his Assignee before entry. 57. a. f.
 No accessories in Trespasse. 57. a. f.
 Where a release to one Trespasse shall discharge his
 Companion. vide tit. Release.
 Where vpon every continuance in possession by the
 Disseisor after a continuall claime, the Disseisor
 may haue an action of Trespasse. vide tit. Continu-
 all claime.

Trial.

Trial, quid & quatuorplex. 114. b. f. 125. a. f.
 The antiquitie of Trial by twelve men. 155. b. f.
 How



THE TABLE.

How the Law delighteth in the number of twelve. 155.

Trials otherwise than by a Jury of twelve men. 71.

In trials, from what place the Jury ought to come, and from what not. 125. a. q. b. f.

Where upon issue of Heire, or not Heire. trial shall be where the birth is alleged, and not where the Land lieth, & converso. 125. b. q.

Upon issue quod Rex non concessit, &c. trial shall be where the Land lieth, and not where the Letters Patentes bear date. ibid.

When the matter extendeth into a place at Common Law, and a place within a Franchise, where it shall be tried. 125. b. q.

Where one Defendant plead to the writ, and the other to the action, which shall be tried first. ibid.

Where the plea of one Defendant being to part, and the plea of the other to the whole, that which goeth to the whole shall be tried first, and where not. 125. b. q.

In Issue for part, and Demurrer for other part, which shall be tried first. vide tit. Demurrer.

Where a matter alleged out of the Realme may receive Trial, and how. 261. a. q. b. vide Stat. 35. H. 8. cap. 3.

Where the offence shall act is done within the Realme, and part out of the Realme, upon which issue is taken, how they shall be tried, and whence the Jury shall come. 161. b. q.

How murder done in a forreine Countrey may be tried and punished here. 74. a. q. 161. a. q.

Where one die within the Realme upon a wound given out of the Realme, how it shall be tried. 74. b. f.

Issue of Earle Baron, &c. or no Earle, &c. how triable. vide tit. Baron, & Nobilitie.

In what cases a Certificate shall amount to a Trial. 74. a. q.

Where Trial of Plenarie shall be by the Common Law, and where by Certificate of the Bishop. vide tit. Plenarie.

Issue of Nul tiel Record, how triable. vide tit. Record.

How and by whom the reasonableness of a thing shall be tried. 16. b. q. 59. b. q. 61. a. q.

Where a Nobleman being arraigned shall be tried by his Peeres. 156. b. f. 194. a. q.

Vide tit. Challenge, Juror, & Verdict.

Twaite quid. 4. b. q.

Vaccaria quid. 5. b. q.

Valuation.

The Estate, Revenue, and Valuation of a Duke, Earle, Baron, &c. 69. a. q. 83. b. f.

The revenue and Valuation of a Knight. 69. a. f. 83. b. f.

The livelihood and Valuation of a Yeoman. 69. a. q.

Where the Lord shall have the double Value of the marriage of the Heire, and where not. vide tit. Marriage.

What Value shall be paid to the King for Primer Seisin, or upon Livery sued by the Heire. vide tit. Livery, & Primer Seisin.

lin, or upon Livery sued by the Heire. vide tit. Livery, & Primer Seisin.

Where the wife shall be endowed, according to the improuement or decay of the Value of the husband's estate after his death, and where not. vide tit. Dower.

Ventre inspiciendo.

The forme of such writ, and where it lieth. 8. b. f.

Verdict.

The signification and derivation of the word. 226. a. q.

The severall kinds of Verdicts. 226. b. f. 227. b. q. 228. a. q.

The forme of a generall Verdict. 226. b. q.

Where a speciall Verdict may be found upon a single point in issue. 226. b. q.

A Verdict finding a matter uncertainly not good. 227. a. f.

Where a Verdict finde part of the issue, and nothing for the residue, it shall be insufficient for the whole, locus where it findes more than the issue. 227. a. q.

Where the substance of the issue is found, the Verdict is good, notwithstanding any omission of circumstance. vide tit. Issue.

Where an Escopell or a Marrantie may be found by Verdict. 227. a. q.

Where the Jury may varie from their Verdict, and where not. 227. b. f.

Where a Verdict found against the letter of the issue shall be good, and where not. 114. b. q.

Where the delivery of a letter, or other writing of evidence to the Jury after their departure from the barre, shall avoid the Verdict, and where not. 227. b. f.

Where the Jury may give a private Verdict, and where not. 227. b. q.

A Jury swoyne and charged in case of life and member cannot be discharged before Verdict. ibid.

In what actions, and upon what issues, a speciall Verdict may be given. 227. a. f. b. q.

Where a generall Verdict in a matter in Law shall be good. 228. a. q.

Where and upon what Verdict an Attaint lieth against the Jury, and where and upon what not. vide tit. Attaint.

Vide tit. Issue, & Trial.

Village.

The description of a Village, and whence so called. 115. b. q.

What Custome may be alleged within a Village, and what not. vide tit. Custome.

Where the Village or Towne shall be said in Law to continue notwithstanding the decay of the houses. 115. b. q.

The number of Townes in England and Wales. 116. a. f.

Where a Village a Bozough, but not a conuerso. 115. b. q.

THE TABLE.

Where Nul tiel ville is pleaded, whence the Jurie shall come. 125. b. f.
Where the Jurie shall come out of the Parish of Manoz, and not out of the Village, & e contra. vide tit. Manor, & Trial.
Vide tit. Curie.

C Villeinage, and Villeine.

The Etymologie of the word. 116. a. f.
The description of a Tenure in Villeinage. 116. a.
How Villeines were anciently called. 116. a. f.
How Villeinage first began. 116. b. f.
Where a free man may hold in Villeinage. 116. a. f. b. f. 117. b. f.
The divers kindes of Villeines. 117. b. f. 120. a. f.
What inheritances or other things of a Villeine, his Lord shall have, and what not. 117. a. f.
Where a Lessee at will, for yeares, &c. shall have the Perquisite of his Villein in fee. 117. a. f. 124. a. f. b. f.
In what right a Bishop, &c. shall be said seised of the Perquisite of his Villeine. 117. a. f. 124. b. f.
Where by the entrie of the Lord upon his Villeine Tenant in tail, his issue shall be barred for ever. 117. a. f.
Where an Alienation, Escheat, or Discent of the Lands of a Villeine, shall bar the issue of his Lord before Entrie. 118. a. b. f.
Where a Disseisin to the Villeine shall prejudice the Lord of his Entrie, and where not. 118. b. f.
What shall be said a sufficient claime of seisure by the Lord, to best in him the propriety of his Villeines goods, and what not. 118. b. f. 147. b. f. 263. a. f. vide tit. Continual Claime.
Where Laches of entrie or seisure shall not prejudice the King of the Lands or goods of his Villeine. 118. a. f. 119. b. f.
Where the inheritance of a Villeine shall be said in his Lord before Entrie or Claime, and where not. 118. a. f. 119. b. f.
Where the Lord may institute his Entrie into Land, to make claime to a reversion, or other profit of his Villeine. 119. a. f. b. f.
What shall be said a sufficient Claime by the Lord, to best in him the Advowson of his Villeine, and what not. 119. b. f. 120. a. f. f.
Villeine regardant described, and whence so called. 120. b. f.
Who said to be a Villeine in grosse. 120. b. f.
How a man ought to prescribe in a Villeine regardant, and how in a Villeine in grosse. 121. a. vide tit. Prescription.
What confession in a Court of Record shall make the partie a Villeine, and what not. 122. b. f.
Where the father is a Villeine, and the mother free & e contra, how their issues shall be governed in Law. 122. a. f. f.
A Bastard no Villeine, unless by his owne confession. 122. a. f.
Where and what Actions a Villeine or Heire shall maintain against their Lord, and where and what not. 123. b. 124. a. 126. b. f.
Where &c. by the Lord shall be an Infranchisement to his Villeine, and what not. vide tit. Manumission.
In what cases the Villeine shall be privileged against

the seisure of his Lord, albeit he is not enfranchised. 136. a. f. b. f. 137. b. f.
Where an Action lieth by the Lord against the Husband for marrying his Heire, and where not. 138. a. f. b. f.
Where and what charges of the Villeine upon his Land are avoidable by the Lord after Entrie, and where and what not. 184. b. f.
Where and by what means the Lord may be disseised or dispossessed of his Villeine, and by what not. 306. b. f. 307. a. f.
Where the Disseisor may seise his Villeine regardant before re continuation of the Manor, to which, &c. and where not. 107. a. f.
Where a stranger, by the acknowledgement of the Tenant in a Priape, to be his Villein, shall be said actually seised of the Freehold and Inheritance without Entrie. vide tit. Freehold.
Virgata terra quid. 5. a. f. 69. a. f.

C Voucher.

The Etymologie and signification of the word. 101. b. f.
The severall sorts of Vouchers. 102. a. f.
To what things it extendeth, and to what not. vide tit. Warrantie.
The severall Proses against the Voucher, and upon what default after Proses Judgement shall be given against the Tenant, and upon what not. 101. b. f. 393. a. f.
Where upon judgement given against the Tenant, he shall have judgement over against the Voucher, and where not. 101. b. f. 393. a. f.
Where the Tenant after he hath bene impleaded, and judgement given, shall have a Warrantia Charta, or bouch againe, and where not. 102. a. f. 393. a. f.
Where the Warrantie descend upon the Heire at Common Law, and the Land to a speciall Heire, the Tenant may bouch both. 376. a. f. b. f.
Where the speciall Heire shall cope with the Heire at Common Law, to deraigne a Warrantie Paramount, and to whom the Recompence in value shall enture. 376. b. f. f.
Where a Bastard shall be bouched by reason of the Warrantie of his father. vide tit. Bastard.
Where and how a man or his Assignee may bouch, by reason of a Warrantie answered to a Release or Confirmation where nothing passed. 385. a. f. b. f. vide Stat. W. 1. cap. 40.
Where a man may bouch himselfe by reason of a Warrantie. 390. a. f. 384. b. f.
Where the wife being received shall bouch her husband, & e converso the husband himselfe and his wife, albeit the Warrantie bee in suspence. 390. a. f.
Where and how an Infant in ventre sa mere may be bouched. 390. a. f.
Where the Feoffor may bouch as of Lands discharged of a Rent charge or Rente, secus as of Lands discharged of a Rent service. 388. b. f. 389. a. f.
Where a Purchaser shall bouch as Heire. 384. b. f.
Where a man shall bouch as Assignee, and who shall

THE TABLE.

shall be said an Assignee to take advantage of a Warrantie by way of Voucher, and who not. vide tit. Warrantie.

Vide tit. Recouerie in value, & Warrantie.

¶ Uses.

The definition of an Use. 271. b. 1.

The severall wayes whereby Uses may be raised. 271. b. 1.

Where there may be two Uses in esse of the same Land at the same time, and where not. 271. b. 1. 272. a. 1.

What persons may be seised to the Use of others, and what only to their owne Use. 19. b. 1.

What shall be said a sufficient consideration of blood to raise an Use, and what not. 123. a. 1. 237. a. 1.

Where Uses shall ensue the nature of the Land. 23. a. 1.

Where a power to revoke Uses shall be good, and what revocation by reason of such power shall be good, and what not. vide tit. Revocation.

Where by the same conveyance, an old Use is revoked, a new may be created. 237. a. 1.

Where a ffeoffment is made to the Use of a last will, or of such persons as shall be named in a last will, in whom the Use shall be said to repose in the interim. 111. b. 1. 112. a. 1. 271. a. 1. b. 1.

How the intent of the parties shall operate in the raising and direction of Uses vide tit. Intention of, &c.

Where the Heire of Cestuy que vie shall be in ward, and pay release. vide Stat. 4. H. 7. cap. 17. & 19. H. 7. cap. 15. Vide Stat. 27. H. 8. cap. 10.

¶ Vsurpation.

The severall acceptions of the word, and how it differeth from a Disseisin, intrusion, &c. 277. a. 1. b. 1. Vide tit. Presentation, & Quare Imp.

¶ Wager of Law.

Wager of Law what, and the manner of it, and whence so called. 294. b. 1. 295. a. 1.

Where it lieth, and in what actions, and where and in what not. 172. b. 1. 295. a. 1. per tot. pag.

Where the husband and wife shall wage their Law for the debt of the wife before Converture. 172. b. 1.

What persons may wage their Law, and what not. 172. b. 1. 295. a. 1.

Where a man shall wage his Law of another mans debt, and where not. 295. a. 1.

¶ Wales.

The Etymology of the word. 175. b. 1.

The Principallitie of Wales holden anciently of the Crowne of England. 97. a. 1.

¶ Wardship.

Where the Heire of the Disseisor shall be in ward before reconveyance of his estate. 76. b. 1. 270. a. 1.

Where the Heire shall be in ward, albeit his Ancestors died not seised, nor within the Homage of the Lord. 76. b. 1.

Where by the determination of the Estate or Tenure of the Heire, the Wardship shall cease. 76. a. 1. b. 1. 248. a. 1.

Where the Heire being remitted, or reconveyed in a Formedon, or Non compos mentis, &c. shall be in ward. 76. b. 1.

Where the Lord shall have a double Wardship for the same Land. 76. b. 1.

Where the Heire of a Tenant in Tale shall be in Ward, notwithstanding a Discontinuance, and to whom. 76. b. 1. 77. a. 1. 78. a. 1.

Where the King, by reason of Wardship, shall have the custodie of lands holden of other Lords, and inheritances which lye not in Tenure. & where not. 77. a. 1.

Where the Heire at this day shall be in Ward, notwithstanding a Conveyance out by his father in his life, and where not. 78. a. 1. per tot. pag. vide Stat. 5. H. 8. c. 1.

Where the Heire shall be in Ward upon a Conveyance by his Ancestors, for the advancement of his wife or children, or payment of his debts, and where not. 78. a. 1. per tot. pag.

Where a Conveyance by the Grandfather to the Son shall cause a Wardship, and where not. 7. a. 1.

Where the Sonne shall be in Ward, albeit nothing descend. 78. b. 1.

Where the Lord shall have the Wardship of the Land, notwithstanding the marriage of the Heire in the life of his Ancestors. 78. a. 1. 79. a. 1.

Where the Lord shall have both Wardship and Release of the same Heire, and where neither. vide tit. Release.

Where a man hath a double title to Wardship, one as Father, and the other as Gardeine in Chivalrie, or Socage, in which hee shall bee said to be in. 84. b. 1. 88. b. 1.

Where the Heire of Cestuy que vie shall be in ward. vide Stat. 4. H. 7. cap. 17.

Where the Heire of a Tenant in Socage shall be in Ward. 76. a. 1.

Where a Wardship may be granted without Ward, and where not. 85. a. 1. per tot. pag.

Vide tit. Marriage.

Where the Heire of Cestuy que vie shall be in ward. vide Stat. 4. H. 7. cap. 17.

Where the Heire of a Tenant in Socage shall be in Ward. 76. a. 1.

Where a Wardship may be granted without Ward, and where not. 85. a. 1. per tot. pag.

Vide tit. Marriage.

Wardwite quid. 83. a. 1.

¶ Warrantie.

The description of a Warrantie. 365. a. 1.

The severall kindes of Warranties. 364. b. 1. 365. a. 1.

To what things a Warrantie may extend or be annexed, and to what not. 105. b. 1. 366. a. 1. b. 1. 389. a. 1.

Upon what Contingencies a Warrantie may be created, and upon what not. 271. a. 1. b. 1. 276. a. 1.

What words are requisite to the creation of a Warrantie in Deed. 383. b. 1. 384. a. 1.

Where the word (Heires) requisite to the creation of a Warrantie of inheritance, and where not. 47. a. 1. 378. a. 1. 383. b. 1. 384. b. 1. 385. b. 1.

Where no person is mentioned in the clause of Warrantie, to whom it shall be intended. 383. b. 1.

What words shall amount to a Warrantie in Law of a Freehold or Chattell, and to what Estate a Warrantie in Law is said to be annexed, and to what not. 384. a. 1. b. 1.

Where the word (Dedi) implied a Warrantie of inheritance at the Common Law, and where only for the life of the Donor. 384. a. 1.

where

THE TABLE.

Where a Warrantie appelle shall not take away a Warrantie in Law. 384. a. q.

The description of a Warrantie which commence by Disseisin, and why so called. 266. b. f.

Where a Warrantie, albeit the Disseisin be mediate or to another person, shall be said to commence by Disseisin, and shall not barre the Heire. 366. b. q. 367. a. f.

Where a Warrantie annexed to a Feoffment many yeares after the Disseisin shall be said to commence by Disseisin, and where not. 367. a. f. 369. b. q. 371. a. f.

Where a Warrantie upon a Feoffment to Barretors or Exemptioners, whereby the Tenant waives the possession, shall be said to commence by Disseisin. 368. a. q. 369. b. f.

Where a third person shall take advantage of a Warrantie commenced by Disseisin to another. 367. a. f.

A Warrantie commencing by Intrusion, Abatement, &c. no barre. 367. a. q.

Where a Warrantie annexed to a Feoffment de facto shall binde the parties, and bee good against all but him that right hath. 367. a. f. b. f.

The description of a lineall Warrantie, and why so called. 370. a. q. 371. a. f. 375. a. q.

Where a Warrantie lineally descending shall be collateral. 370. b. q. 371. a. f. 374. b. q. 376. a. f. 379. b. q.

Where a Warrantie collaterally descending shall be lineal. 370. a. q. 371. b. f. q.

Where the same Warrantie shall be collateral in respect of some persons, and lineal in respect of others. 371. b. q. 32. a. f.

Where a Warrantie shall be lineal to the Heire, albeit he conceive not his Discent from him that made the Warrantie. 371. a. q. b. q.

Where a lineal Warrantie shall be a barre to a Fee Simple, but not to an Estate Tail without Issues. 374. a. f. b. f. 393. b. f. vide tit. Affers.

Where Baron and Feme Tenants in speciall taile discontinue, the Warrantie of either shall be lineal to the Issue, and no barre. 375. a. f. f.

Where and why a collateral Warrantie shall be a barre to an Estate Tail, and the conversion of the Donor. 373. a. q. 374. b. f. f.

Where a Warrantie shall barre a future right. 265. a. q.

Where a Warrantie descending in one right, shall barre the Heire claiming in another, secus of an Estoppel. 365. b. f. vide tit. Estoppel.

Where a collateral Warrantie shall not barre a right by Succession. 370. a. q. b. f.

No barre to a title of entrie. 379. b. f. 389. a. f.

Where a Warrantie descending upon an Infant or Feme covert shall be a barre, and where not. 380. a. q. b. f.

Where the Warrantie of Tenant by the Courtesse shall be a barre to the Issue at this day, and where not, and what remedie the Heire or his Issue hath against the Tenant. 379. b. f. q. vide Stat. Glocest. cap. 3.

Where the Warrantie of the husband, being not Tenant by the Courtesse, shall be a barre to the Issue of the wife, and where not. 366. a. f.

Where the Warrantie of Tenant in Dower was a barre at the Common Law, and how restrained at this day. 365. b. f. 374. b. q. 380. a. f. 381. a. f. vide Stat. 11. H. 7. cap. 20.

Where the King shall be barred of a right or possibilitie of Reverter by the Collateral Warrantie of a subject, and where not. 19. b. f. 370. b. f.

Where a Warrantie descending upon the wife, shall hinder her disagreement to an Estate made during the Couverture. 380. b. f.

Where a collateral Warrantie descending upon the Issue in taile before the Discent of the right shall be a barre to him, and where not. 388. a. q. b. f.

Where a Warrantie shall barre, albeit the estate was not put to a right at the time of the Warrantie made, and where not. 388. b. f. 389. a. f.

A collateral Warrantie no barre in a Writ of Dower, or Causa matrimonij prælocuti. 389. a. f.

Where Tenant in taile to him and his Heires males, the remainder to him and his Heires females discontinued with Warrantie, such Warrantie is lineal to both, and shall barre neither. 377. a.

Where after a Continuance a Warrantie descending upon two daughters, where one only is inheritable to the Estate, shall be a barre to the daughter inheritable for the whole. 373. b. f.

Where Tenant in taile die having two daughters, and one enter and make a Feoffment with Warrantie, this shall barre the other sister, as to her part, but not as to the part of the Feoffor. 373. b. 374. a.

Where a Warrantie shall descend only to the Heire at the Common Law. 376. a. f. 386. a. q. b. 387. a. f.

Where two brothers being by divers banners, the eldest release with Warrantie to the Disceisor of the Uncle, and die without issue, after the death of the Uncle, the Entrie of the younger is congeable, notwithstanding the Warrantie. 387. a. f.

Where the father upon a mediate Discent shall not bee bound, or take advantage of a Warrantie made by or to the sonne. 11. b. q. 12. a. f.

Where the Heire shall be bound to a Warrantie, to which his Ancestor neuer was, and where not. 385. b. q. 386. a. f. f.

Where a speciall Heire shall be bound, by reason of the Warrantie of his Ancestor. vide tit. Voucher.

Where the speciall Heire shall toyne with the Heire at the Common Law, to deraigne a Warrantie Paramount, and how the recompence in value shall enure. vide ibidem.

Where by warranting the land, all rents, &c. suspended or discharged at the time, are also warranted, and where not. 366. b. f. 388. b. q. 389. a. f.

Where notwithstanding lands especially bound to Warrantie, the person also of the Feoffor shall be bound. 102. b. f.

Where the condition of an Oblig. is to defend the lands of the Obligee, by an ouster of a stranger the condition is broken, secus of a condition to warrant the lands, &c. 384. a. f.

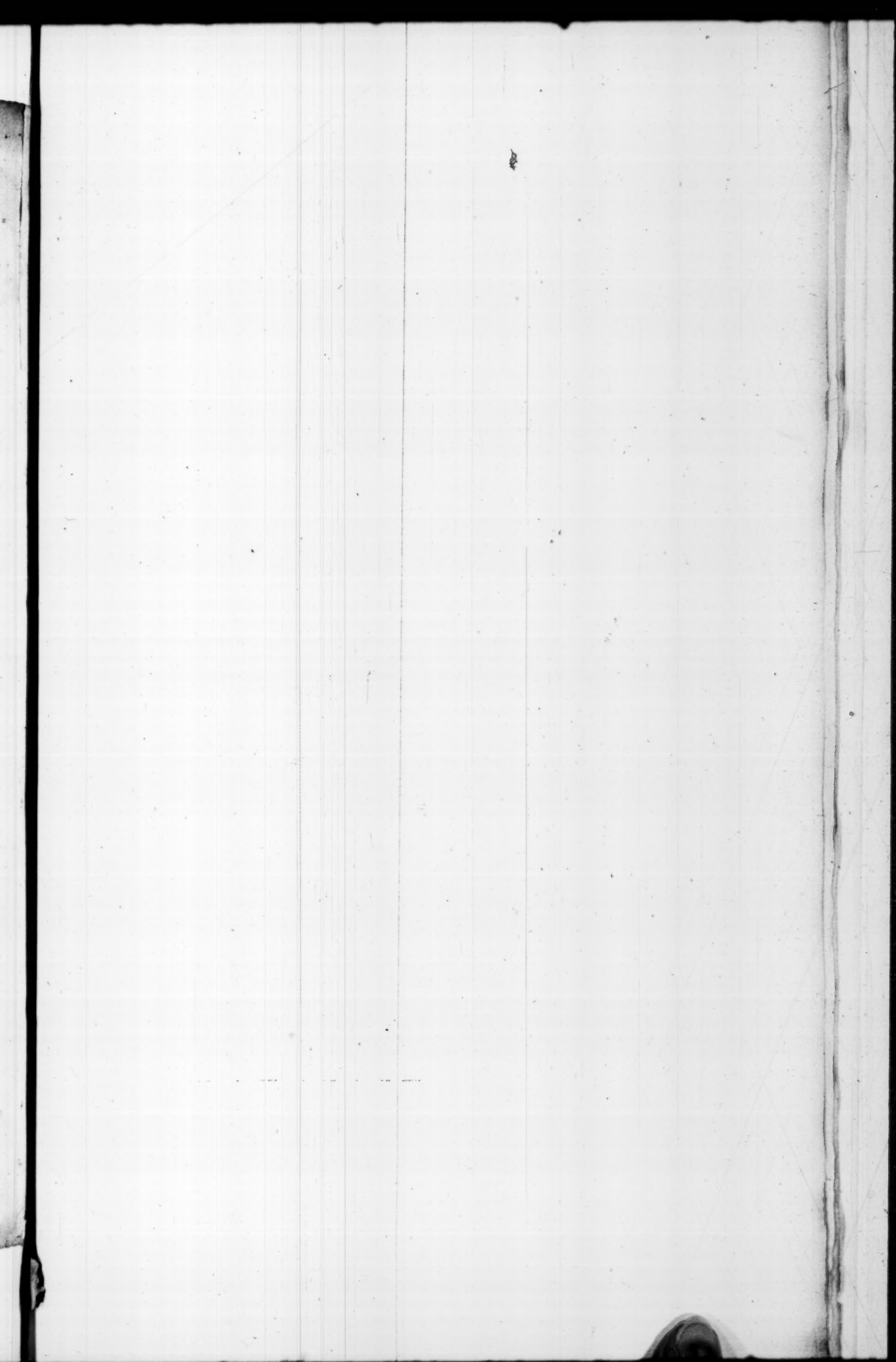
Where a Warrantie may be defeated in part, and stand good for other part. 367. b. f. 393. a. q.

Where a Warrantie made by an Infant and one of full age, shall be void against the Infant, and good for the whole against him of full age. 367. b. q.

Where a Lease for life is made upon condition to have Fee with a Warrantie in forma prædict. by the increase of the Estate the Warrantie shall increase, secus of a Lease for yeares upon such condition. 378. a. q.

A Lease for yeares, the Remainder in Fee with Warrantie in Forma prædict. such Warrantie voyd to both. 378. b. f.

A Lease to two, the Remainder to him that first die with a Warrantie in Forma prædict. by the death of one



THE TABLE.

one his Heire shall have the Warrantie. 378. b. f.
 Where Lands by purchase shall be liable to execution in
 value, in case of a Warrantie by Descent, and where
 not. 102. a. q.
 Where upon a Warrantie for life the recoverie in value
 shall be in fee, and where but for life. 383. b. f. 387. a. q.
 Where an Assignee shall take advantage of a Warrantie
 in Law, and where not, and where by way of Vou-
 cher, and where only by Rebutter. 384. a. q. b. f.
 Where a Warrantie in Law and Assets shall be a good
 bar in a Formedon. 384. b. f.
 Where person shall take advantage of a Warrantie in
 Deed, as Assignee by way of Voucher, and what
 not. 384. b. f. 385. a. f. 390. a. f.
 Where an Assignee of part of the Land or Estate, shall
 vouch as Assignee, and where not, and by what
 meanes he may take advantage of the Warrantie.
 385. a. f.
 Where a gift in tail is made with Warrantie to the Do-
 nor, his Heires and Assignes, who make a feoffment
 and die without issue, the feoffee shall not vouch or
 rebutt, secus of such a gift before the Stat. of Donis,
 &c. 385. a. q.
 Where persons may take advantage of a Warrantie by
 way of Rebutter, and what not. vide tit. Rebutter
 Where a Warrantie may be raised upon a Release or
 Confirmation where nothing passe, and where the
 partie shall take advantage of such Warrantie by
 way of Voucher, and where not. 371. b. f. 385. a. q.
 b. f. 387. a. f. vide tit. Voucher.
 Where a Warrantie shall not amend or enlarge an Es-
 tate. 385. b. f.
 Where the Estate being annulled before or after the War-
 rantie descended, the Warrantie annexed is defeated
 also. 386. a. f. 387. b. q. 388. b. f. 389. a. f. & b. f.
 Where by a re-feoffment to the feoffor, a Warrantie to
 the feoffee, his Heires and Assignes is defeated, secus
 of a feoffment to the feoffor and his wife. 380. b. q.
 390. a. f.
 Where such feoffee infeoffe one of his feoffors, the
 Warrantie continues. 390. a. f.
 Where a Lease for life or gift in tail to the feoffor shall
 be a suspension of the Warrantie during the Estates.
 390. a. f.
 Where a suspended Warrantie and Assets descending
 upon the Issue in tail, together with the Lands dis-
 continued shall hinder a Remitter. 390. a. q. b. f.
 Where by Attainder of Felonie or Treason, a Warrantie
 shall be defeated. 390. b. f. 391. b. f. f.
 Where Tenant in tail release to his Disseisor with War-
 rantie, and after is attainted and pardoned, the War-
 rantie shall be void as to his Issue before the pardon,
 but a barre to his Issue bozne after. 391. b. q. 392. a. f.
 Where a Seigniorie is granted with Warrantie by the
 Escheat of the Tenant, the Warrantie is defeated.
 391. b. f.
 Where a collateral Incestor release with Warrantie,
 and enter into religion by his deraignment after the
 Warrantie is defeated. 392. b. f.
 Where words in a Release shall extinguish a Warrantie,
 and what not. 391. b. f. 392. b. q. vide tit. Release.
 Where after a Release of the Warrantie to one feoffor,
 the feoffee shall vouch the other for a mortu, the same
 where one Joyntenant release his Companion may
 vouch. 391. a. f.
 Where a man shall vouch himselfe by reason of a War-

rantie, and where not. vide tit. Husband, & e. conser-
 &c. Voucher.
 Where there shall be two Recoveries in value upon one
 Warrantie, and where not. 394. a. f. q.
 Where a Warrantie lineall and Assets descending upon
 the Issue in tail, shall be no barre to his Issue after
 alienation of the Assets, secus if the Issue had bene
 barred in a Formedon, by reason of such Warrantie
 and Assets. 393. b. f.
 Where the Tenant by reason of a Warrantie shall have a
 Seire facias for Assets descended since the Recoverie,
 and where not. vide tit. Seire facias.
 Where upon such Seire facias the Tenant shall recover
 the Land lost, and where the Assets descended, vide
 ibidem.
 Where a Warrantie shall worke a Discontinuance, and
 where not. vide tit. Discontinuance.
 Vide tit. Recoverie in value, & Voucher.
 Warreantum seu Warreccum terra quid. 5. b. f.

Warren, vide tit. Forest.

Warre.

What shall be said the time of peace and what the
 time of Warre, and how it shall be tried. 249.
 a. q. b. f. f.
 Where a Descent in time of Warre shall not toll an En-
 trie. vide tit. Entry Cong. able.
 Where an Usurpation in time of Warre shall not put the
 Patron out of possession. vide tit. Presentation.
 The ancient manner of serving the King in his Warre.
 71. a. f.
 Rules more servicable for the Warre than strangers.
 69. a. f.
 Rules and observations in Art Militarie. 71. a. f.

Waste.

The Etymologie of the word. 53. b. q.
 The divers kindes of Waste. 53. a. f. q. b. f.
 The severall Writs of Waste. 54. a. q.
 Against what persons an Action of Waste lieth, and a-
 gainst what not. 53. a. f. b. q. 54. a.
 What shall be said Waste in houses. 53. a. f. b. f.
 Where destruction of frute trees shall be Waste, and
 where not. 53. a. f.
 What shall be said Waste in a Parke, Dove house, &c.
 53. a. q.
 What shall be said Waste in trees, and in what trees
 Waste may be done. 53. a. q.
 Where digging of grauell, mine, &c. shall be Waste, and
 where not. 53. b. f. 54. b. f.
 The suffering of Land to be surrounded, Waste. 53. b. f.
 Conversion of arable Land into wood, & e. conser-
 &c. Waste. 53. b. f.
 What shall be said Waste in fences. 53. b. f.
 What Waste in Homibus. 53. b. f.
 How Waste, Destruction, and Exile differ. 53. a. q. b. f.
 By what persons an Action of Waste lieth. 53. b. q.
 Where the Heire shall have an Action for Waste done in
 the life of his Ancestor, and where not. 53. b. q. 108. a. q.
 What shall be said a good plea in an Action of Waste, and
 what not. 53. a. f. b. f. 54. b. f. 105. a. f. f.
 Where by the alteration of the Reversion, Waste com-
 mitted before shall be dispensable. 53. b. q.

THE TABLE.

Against what persons a writ of waste lay
Common Law, and against what not. 53 b. q. 3.
Where waste lieth against Tenant by the Courtesie, or
in Dower after Assignement, and where not. 54 a. f.
316 a. f.
Where an Action lieth against the Assignee, for Waste
done before the Assignement, and where not. 54 a. f.
Where the Tenant shall be punished for Waste done by
a stranger, and where not. ibid.
Where the wife shall be punished for waste done in the
life of her husband, & de converso. 54 a. f.
Where an Occupant shall be punished for waste. 54 a. f.
Where a meane remainder or reversion shall be an impe-
diment to bring an Action of waste, and where not.
54 a. f. 273 a. q. 293 b. q. 338 b. f.
Where waste lieth against a Gardeine in Chivalrie, and
the penaltie in such action. 54 a. f.
Destruction to what value shall be said waste. 54 a. q.
For Waste spawm all the Land shall be recovered. 54 a. q.
Where Tenant for life shall loyue in an action of Waste.
42 a. f. 53 b. q.
Where one Joyntenant, or Tenant in Common for life
or in fee, shall have an Action of waste against his
Companion, and where not. 200 b. f. vide Stat. W. 2.
cap. 13.
What interest is given to the Lessee by the clause (with-
out impeachment of waste.) 220 a. f.
Where the Lessee recovering in an Action of waste, shall
enjoy all meane estates and charges made by the Les-
see, and where not. 233 b. q. 234 a. f.
Where the Heire shall have an Action for Waste done in
the life of his Ancestors, which the Ancestors himselfe
could not. 247 b. f.
Where the acceptance of a surrender by the Lessee after
waste done, shall conclude him of his Action of
waste. 185 a. f.
Where in an action of waste by Tenants in speciall
taille, the death of one without Issue shall abate the
writ. 285 a. q. vide tit. Writs.
Where a Parson, Vicar, &c. shall have an Action of
waste. 341 a. q. vide tit. Parson.
Where by the Release of him in the Remainder in taile
to Tenant for life of all his right he shall not have an
Action of waste, secus where he in the Reversion in
fee make such Release. 345 b. q. vide tit. Release.
Where Tenant in taile lease for his owne life, an Action
of waste lieth against the Lessee. 345 b. q.
In waste the place wasted the principall, and not dam-
ages. 198 a. q. 355 b. f. q.
Where in an Action of waste by two, the Release of one
shall barre the other, and where not. 355 b. f. q.
Where in an Action of waste, summons and senerance
lieth, and where not. 355 b. q.
Where upon a Recoverie by default in waste, a writ
of Disceit, or Quod ei deforceat lieth, vide tit. Quod ei
deforceat.
Where upon a writ in waste no attainr lieth, vide tit.
Attainr.
Where an Action of waste lieth, albeit the Lessee had
nothing in the Reversion, at the time of the waste
committed. 356 a. q.

Where Riens en le Revers shall be a good plea by
the Lessee in an Action of waste, and where not. 356
a. f.

Way.

The severall kinds of ways. 56 a. f.
What remedy for a disturbance in a publike or pri-
vate way, and where not. 56 a. f.
Wera & Wera. 127 a. f. 287 b. q.
Wit seu Writ. 127 a. f.

Witnesse, vide tit. Testimonies.

Woodgeld quid. 233 a. q.
Worscor quid. 71 a. f.
Worth quid. 5 b. q.

Writs.

Briefe vnde. 73 b. f.
The description of a writ. 73 b. f.
The severall sorts of writs. 73 b. f. q.
The difference betweene a writ and an Action. vide tit.
Action.
What Writs may be maintained quia tunc before any
molestation. 100 a. f.
Where the writ shall be generall, and the count speciall.
26 b. q. 53 a. f. 54 b. f. 225 b. f. 344 a. f.
Upon what plea to the disability of the person the writ
shall abate, and upon what not. 133 b. q. 134 a. f. 135
b. f.
Where an Action well begun determineth in part by the
Act of Law, the writ as to the whole shall abate, and
where not. 285 a. f. q.
Where the profession of the Tenant or Defendant in
Religion pendente placito shall not abate the writ.
248 b. q.
Where the deprivation of the Defendant shall abate the
writ, secus of a Resignation. ibid.
Where the Disseisin of the Tenant in a Præcipe, by the
Demandant to the use of others, shall not abate the
writ. vide tit. Disseisin.
Where the death of one Plaintiffe in a Quare Imp. shall
not abate the writ. vide tit. Quare Imp.
Where an Amerciament shall be due for the abatement
of a writ, and where not. vide tit. Amerciament.
Where severall writs of customes and services lie for the
deforcement of one and the same service. 154 a. f.
Where two loyuing in a grant of an annuities, the Chan-
celler shall have severall writs, and where but one. vide
tit. Annuities.
In what places and Counties writs ought to be
brought. vide tit. Action.
Writ de ingressu, siue assensu Capituli, whence so called,
and where it lieth. 345 b. f.
The writ ex gravi querela, where it lieth. 111 a. q.
De domo reparanda, where it lieth. 56 b. f. 200 b. f.
For other writs, vide their proper titles.

Dedit Deus his quoque finem.

MUSEUM
BRITANNICUM

